### THE

### HISTORY

OF THE

### LIFE and DEATH

OF OUR

LORD and SAVIOUR

# Jesus Christ:

A Poem.

Illustrated with proper Emblems.

By Elisba Coles, late of Magd. Coll. Oxon.

LOXDOX.

Printed for Peter Parker at the Leg and Star in Cornhill, over-against the Royal Exchange, 1680.



TO THE

## READER.

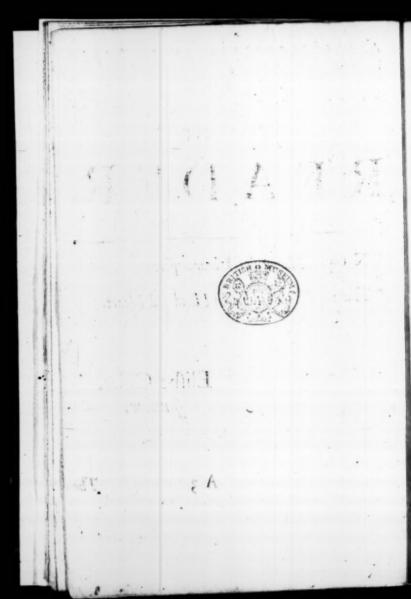
IN Gospel-Harmonies I bear a part,

To make them Portable in Hand and Heart.

Elisha Coles. funior.

A 3

The





# The History of our Lord and Saviour Fesus Christ.

#### CHAP. 1. 6.1.

TH' Allmighty, to display his Glorious Name, Within fix dajes both Heav'n & Earth did frame: Whatever shone, grew, swam, slew, crept [or ran;] And (in his holy image) laftly Man. For man the reft he made ; but did intend, Mans Maker should be made Mans chiefest end. With Him did Man converse (true Angels food; Had Man this happinels but understood! But being tempted unto curft ambition, He was deprived of that bleft condition. All Mankind in his publick person fell, And so were heirs of sin, of death and hell. Hopes (yet ) of life did Mercy foon reftore, By this free Promise of a Saviour, The Womans feed shall bruife the Serpents head : Where his Humanity may first be read. To Abraham his Nation was exprest, In thee ( faid He ) shall all the Earth be bleft. By Jacob then Jehova did describe Shileh (his Son ) fent out of Judahs Tribe. King David knew the House, Isaiab faid, The Person bearing Him shall be a Maid. Micab the Place; Dan'el the Time; and for Ma'achi His Fore-runner did foreknow.

Genefis 3, 7, 11, 14, 20, 24, 1 Car. 10 31. P/. 73.25,26 Gen. 2. 16, &c. Ecclef. 7.19. Gen. 3 4, 5, 6, 24. Rom. 5. 12, 13, 14,15,16 Gen. 3. 15. Gall. 4. 4. Gen. 12. 3. & 11. 12. 8 12. 18. 49. IO. 70h. 9. 7. 7. 89 4. 1. 11.1.8 7. 14. Mic. 5. 2. Dav. 9. 24. Mal. 4. 5.

His two Natures. 2. His, whole Original is so sublime; Existing e're there was a point of time : 2 The second Person in the Trinity, And flyi'd the Word of God fo frequently. 3 The same almighty word, that gave the birth To ev'ry thing in Heaven and in Earth. 4 The life and light of men ; that alwaies shone, In Types and Propheties, to ev'ry one. 5 So flupid yet were most, they could not see; 6 Till John was fent to tell them, This is He. Yet, when they might so easily have known him, 8 The world, which he had made, did still disown him. Ocoming to's own, his own did not receive him; 10 Preaching to's own, his own did not believe him. 11 But they that did receive him, they became 12 The Sons of God, through faith upon his Name, 13 Which faith and foulhip do not flow from Nature, But from the grace of our Regeneratour. 14 This Word made flesh shewd us his glor'ous face, As th' only fon of God, most full of Grace. 3. And when this fun of Righteousnels drew neat, Just then did John (his morning star) appear. 4. 1. D44. 9.11, For when the Scepter was from Judah gone, To Hood (cal'd the grea: ) of Alkalon; That Angel seen of Dan'el, was dismitt (Again ) to Zachay an holy Priest. Twas then (as God dispos'd the lot) his turn, That week to make the Temple incente burn. 9 The Angel by the Altar did appear, On its right fide; and fil'd the man with fear. 10 11 Fear not (faid He, perceiving him afraid) Thou haft no reason to be so dismai'd : 12 Thy pray r is heard; and when thy course is done, 13 Thy wife shall then conceive, and bear a Son. His name is John: at his mirac lous birth Shalt thou (and many more) be fil'd with migh. Great tha I he be in great Jehovahs fight, 775 abstem'ous also ( like a Nazavite. ) And from the very wemb shall he inherit The gifts and graces of the holy Spirit. And (in the pow'r and spirit of Elias ) 16 He shall turn many from their finful bias, Preparing Ifract for their Messias

We 're

But how that! I know this? quoth Zachariar.

Ch. 1. The Angel & Zachary. The Angel, &c.	Mar.	Mar.	Luk. 70
We're a decrepid pair : beside, my wife			
No child did ever bear in all her life.			
I'm Gabriel ( quoth the Angel ) and am fent,			1 19
To bring these tidings through the firmament.			
And for a fign take this, Thou shalt be dumb, Until the time prefix is fully come.			10
So Gabriel ferurn'd to heav'n again :	>		
And dumb did he accordingly remain.	100		
The people which had been at pray'r without,	6.0		21
[Expecting now his blefling, ] were in doubt,	wnb. 6. 13		
Wherefore he staid fo long : at last his hand	yu		22
Signified to them how the case did stand.			
So ( when his week was finishe ) home he went.	5 3	1	23
His wife conceiv'd: but ( till 'twas evident )	1.4. 1. 1 Say, 1.6: 11.		
She kept her very private; and did bless	- =	2	24
That God which had remov'd her barrenness.	0		25
4. In her fixth month was Gabr'el caus'd to flee		131	26
To Nazaceth (a Town in Galile)	7		
To vilit Mary, that was then a spoule			27
Betreth'd to Joseph (both of Davids house:) Whom he salutes in these (or such like) words,			28
All hail thou fignal favorite of the Lords!			1 20
Bleffed art thou, thrice bleffed in my mind,		14	
Bleffed art thou above all women kind.			1 1
Fear not ( faid he, feeing paleness in her face )			19
With God thou hast obtain'd abundant grace.			30
Thou shalt conceive and bear; and when 'tis done,	1		31
Impose the name of Jesus on thy Son.			1 1
Great Son of God most high ! to him alone			1 1
The Lord shall give his Father Davids throne;			32
His Ifrael to govern and defend:			33
And of his Kingdom there shall be no end.			
But how shall these things be (then Mary faid)			34
For hitherto (thou knowst) I am a maid?			
All things are possible with God (faid he)			35
The Holy Ghoft shall overshadow thee.			
And hence it is, I call'd that Holy thing The Son of God, the everlafting King.	1		26
Thy Cozen El' zabith (too) hath conceiv'd			36
In her old age [if I may be believed:]			
She's clear of flame; this very month's the fixt,		5	37
With her whole name had Barren once prefixt.			3/
See then ( faid the ) the hand-maid of the Lord			39
B: it to me according to thy word.	1		1 '
s. Some			
2			

ı. i.

m, him. m;

me,

ce,

n,

done,

nigh.

We 'n

Then

h. 1.	Jabu born. The Angel and Joseph. Ch. 1.	M.	at. M	lar 4	Luk.	Job.	
*	hen was his tongue unti'd : then in the Spirit			- 1	67		ı
	hus be prail'd Him that praises doth inherit.		1	- 1	1		ı
e, '	Il praise to him that over all doth dwell,		1	- 1	68		ı
1.	hat hath redeem'd his people Ifrael; nd of his fervant Davids house hath raif'd		- 1	- 1	69		l
	alvation for our fouls: his Name be prais'd.		- 1	. 1			ı
. 11	is Name be prais'd, that spake by ev'ry Prophet,		. 1	- 1	-		ı
0 1	And lets us fee the due fulfilling of it )			- 1	70		ı
1.4	hat we should be deliver'd from the will		- 1	- 1	71		ı
-1	and power of all those that wish us ill.	Gen. 11. 16.	- 1	- 1	,.		l
31	Now to perform that folemn oath he fwore		- 1		72		ŀ
	Into our Father Abraham before:		- 1				۱
	That being free'd from all our foes, we might	6	-		73		۱
	Walk uprightly for ever in his fight,	1	-				١
	Thou art the Prophet of that King most high;				74		١
	Thou (Child ) shalt go before his Majetty;		. 1		75		I
1	His way before his face shalt thou prepare;				76		I
eft.	Salvation to his Saints shalt thou declare:	ı			77		ı
	Thou sha't declare their trespasses forgiven, Through tender mercy from the God of Heaven;				- 0		ı
	Whereby on those that fear his name he brings	ı	- 1		78	1	ı
,	That rifing Sun with healing in his wings.	1	- 1		79	1	ı
	Their fouls from deaths black shadow to release,		- 1				I
	And guide our footsteps in the way of peace.		- 1				ı
	This wonder quickly spread in ev'ry part;		- 1	. 1	. 65		ı
	Fear and amazement feizing every heart.	1	- 1		66		ı
	And John did thrive, and in the defart dwell,	1	- 1	: 1	68		ı
	Intil his thewing unto Ifrael.	1	- 1			1	ı
	. The Virgin Mary now with child appears;	1	18]				1
	And thereupon good Joseph's fild with fears.	1	. 1				ı
me t	Ket (loth t'expose her unto publick scoff)		1				ı
arte .	Intended privately to put her off.	1	-	4			ı
	But while he studi'd how to bring't about,	1	19				ı
	An Angel came and thus refolv'd his doubt:					1	J
ame)	fear nothing Jaseph; Mary take to wife;		20				ı
	for the hath led an undefiled life.		-				1
	These harder thoughts the Maiden doth not merit:	1	- 1			1	1
	What the goes with, is of the Holy Spirit.	1	1	-			
9.1	fon it is, whom Jelus thou shalt call:	1	21			le	
1	or from their fins he's fave his people all.	1				1,	
, '	This doth more notably fulfill that word	1	22	-	1		
.1	poke by the Gospel-prophet of the Lord ;	1		4	1		
	ood and a Virgins fon with us shall dwell, and they shall call his name Emmanuel. )	1	23		1		
	Joseph		- 1	+			1
Then	Joseph						
	· ·						

Mat. Mar. Luk. Joh. Ch. 1. The Enrolment. Christ born, &c.

Tofob obey'd : but ftill the was a Maid, Till of her first-born she was fafely laid. 25 8. But just before her facred lead did cafe her, A law was published by Augustus Cafar, That all the Roman world should be enrol'd: ( Cyrenius then did Syr'as rudder hold, ) All Towns enrol those that belong to them : And this made Joseph go to Bethlehem (The place of Davids birth and private life; ) There to be tax'd with his espoused wife. 9. And now the glorious day begins to dawn; Now is the curtain of thick darkness drawn-Now doth the Lord of all things condescend To take up in a stable, and be pen'd Within a dirry manger : now thou 're bleft ( Ignorant Inn ) with this illuste ous Gueft, And now the fouls great Pastour is reveald From heav'n to thepherds watching in the field. The glory of an Angel did furround them : The glory was fo great, it did confound them. Fear not ( faid he, perceiving them afraid ) 10 Fear not at all, be not at all difmai'd. Tis joyful tidings, that I come to bring : 11 This day is born your Sav our and your King. In Bethibem you'l find it, as I faid, 11 The Babe's wrapt up and in a manger laid. And hardly had the Angel made an end, 13 But there whole Quires of Angels did attend; That King with hallelujahs to adore, That fitteth on the throne for evermore. Glory to God on high, peace on the Earth, 14 Good will to men; they fing with holy mirth. Then I an the fhepherds to the Town, and faw 1.5 Mary and Joseph and the Babe in flraw. 16 17 They fil'd the Town with fame; and their relation Fil'd all that heard the fame, with admiration. 18 But Mary pondr'da! things in her heart : 19 And they, with joy and praise to God, depart. 20 10. Now we behold the Son of Man; and gather His nat'ral linage thus to Marys Father : First Adam, Seth, and Exos, after whom 38 Cainan, Maleltel, and Jared come. Enoch the just, Methulelah the aged, Lanteb, and Noab ( when the waters raged

Th

th. T. His Geneology.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Fob.	
hen Shen, and Arphaxad, with Sala next					
For Cainan is not in the Hebrew text.)			3 3	1	Į
teber, and Peleg, Father to Rajan:		3 =	2.5		1
Vith Serug, Nabor, Terah, Whence we draw		- 1	3"		1
braham, Isac, Jacob, unto whom	1 1	. "	34		1
rudab was born; then Pharib and Eliom.	2	+	-		١
tram, Aminadas, and Naaffon,			33		1
ather to Salmab (alias Salmon.)	3				1
ben Boaz, Obed, J. Je, David (Heaven	4		32		1
Droained King this youngest son of seven. )					1
Vitha:, and Mattatha, Meras: to him	6		31		
perceed Melea, and Eliahim.	1			1	
then Jonan, Joseph, Jide, whose consort bore him			30	1	
His Simeon : then Levi, Marthat, Forim.	1				
He preceeds Eliezar, Fole, Er: he	1		19		
Elmodam, Colam, Adds, Melchi, Neri :	1		18	1	
He Salathiet; he Pedaiabs for .	1		27	1	
torovabel; he Rhefa, and he John.	1				
The next are Judah, Joseph, Semei,	1		16		
Mattatha, Maath, Nagge, and Effi :	1			1	
to Nahum, Amos, Mattathias, Foleph,	1	1	25	1	
John, Melchi, Levi, Matthat, Heli, Joseph,	1	1.			
Fostob ('tis said, ) for custom here forbad 'em	1		23		
To name the Mother of this second Adam.	1	1		-	
This King, by whom loft Israel is faved:	7	=		1	
Whose royal race we thus may trace from David.		3	1		
colomon, Reboboan, and Abia.	8			1	
Ma, Febos'phat, Foram, [ Abaziab,		-			
Pehonih, Amaziah, ] Azariah,	1	1 7			
You bam, Abaz, pious Hezekiah,	9	li		1	
Manaffes, Amor, young and good Faliaba	10			1	
Febojahim, and captive Fechoniab.	11	l v	1	1.	
Then Salathiel: and his Brothers for	11	1		1	
terabbabel ( when second house begun. )	13				
dis heir's Abiud : then Eliabim,	1	1		1	
Then Azor, Sados, Achim after him	14				
				1	
Faceb, and Toleph, and the Son of Man.	16	1 5	1	1	
Vhom at the time prefixt they circumcis'd.	-	"	2 21		
Naming him Telus, as they were advis'd.	1	1 :	1	1	
1. Some five weeks after that, his parents went		i	1 25		
Ip to the City, that they might present	1	1 1	1 "	. "	
his first-born Son of theirs before the Lord	1.	0	2	2	
And ranfom him ] according to his Word.		1 .	1 -	1	
	the T. His Geneology.  then Stem, and Apphaxad, with Sala next  For Cainat is not in the Hebrew text.)  teber, and Peleg, Father to Ratan:  with Serng, Nabor, Terab. Whence we draw  terabam, Ilasce, Jacob, unto whom  adab was born; then Phanb and Essom.  tram, Aminadab, and Naasson.)  then Boaz, Obed, J. sle, David (Heaven  Prolained King this youngest son of seven.)  Ithus, and Mattatba, Menas: to him  vecced Melea, and Essahim.  then Jonan, Joseph, J. de, whose consort bore him  tis Simton: then Levi, Matthat, Jerima  the preceeds Eliezar, Jose, Er; he  Emodam, Colam, Addi, Milebi, Neri:  the Salatbiet; he Pedaiabs son  to reviabel; he Robsa, and he John.  The next are Judah, Joseph, Semei,  Mattatba, Maath, Nagre, and Essi:  to Nabum, Amost, Mattatbias, Joseph,  Joseph ('tis said,) for custom here forbad 'em  to name the Mocher of this second Adam.  This King, by whom lost Israel is saved:  whose royal race we thus may trace from David.  tolomon, Reboboam, and Abia.  Ta, Jebos' phat, Joram, [Abaziah,  tososh, Amaziah, ] Arariah,  foathm, Abaz, pious Hrzekiah,  blassies, Amoss, young and good Joseph,  Thos Abiud: then Essahim,  then Salatbiel: and his Brothers son  tersibabel (when second house begun.)  lis heir's Abiud: then Essahim,  then Azor, Sadoc, Achim after him  Elud, Eleazar; and Mattban,  Tacob, and Joseph, and the Son of Man,  whom at the time prefix they circumcis'd,  Jaming him Jessa, as they were advis'd.  1. Some sive weeks after that, his parents went  Ip to the City, that they might prefent  this first-born Son of theirs before the Lord	hen Sben, and Arbaxad, with Sala next For Caisast is not in the Hebrew text.)  thur, and Peleg, Father to Rafais  with Sorng, Nabor, Terah. Whence we draw  trabam, Jlase, Jacob, unto whom  I adab was born; then Pharib and Estom.  tram, Amisadas, and Naassoa,  wher to Salmab (alias Salmon.)  hen Bosz, Obed, J. sp. David (Heaven  Polained King this youngelt son of seven.)  sathai, and Mattatba, Meran: to him  weeced Melea, and Ebahim.  hen Jonan, Joseph, J. de, whose consort bore him  His Simton: then Levi, Matthat, Josim.  He preceeds Eliczar, Joseph, Semei,  Mattabiet; he Pedaiabs son  Lovindel; he Rossa, Mattathias, Joseph,  Tohn, Melebi, Levi, Matthat, H. si, Joseph,  Joseph ('tis said,) for custom here forbad 'em  Io name the Mocher of this second Adam.  This King, by whom lost Israel is saved:  Whose toyal race we thus may trace from David.  solomon, Reboboam, and Abia.  Ja, Jebos'phat, Joram, [Abaziah,  thoosh, Amaziah, ] Arasiah,  Joseph, Amaziah, ] Arasiah,  Joseph, Amaziah, ] Arasiah,  Joseph, Amos, young and good Jossah,  Abaz, pious Hezekiah,  then Salatbiel: and his Brothers son  tersibabel (when second house begun.)  lis heir's Abiud: then Esahim,  Then Azor, Sador, Achim after him  Elud, Elexar; and Matthan,  Tacob, and Joseph, and the Son of Man,  Whom at the time presix they circumcis'd,  Jaming him Jews, as they were advis'd.  1. Some five weeks after that, his parents went  Ip to the City, that they might present  This first-born Son of theirs before the Lord	hen Sbes, and Arbaxad, with Salainexe For Caisast is not in the Hebrew text.)  tibir, and Peleg, Father to Rajas;  vith Sorng, Nabor, Terab. Whence we draw  brabam, Jiazi, Jacob, unto whom  Iadab was born; then Pharib and Essom.  ram, Aminadab, and Naasson.)  hen Boaz, Obed, J. Jie, David (Heaven  Prolained King this youngest son of seven.)  Iatha;, and Mattatha, Meran; to him  occeed Melea, and Fibabim.  hen Jonan, Joseph, J. de, whose consort bore him  His Simea: then Levi, Matthat, Josim.  He preceeds Eliczar, Jose, Er; he  Elmodam, Cosam, Addi, Melthi, Neri:  He Salaibiet; he Redaiabs son  Invibabet; he Ressa, and Essi:  to Nahum, Amos, Mattathat, Heli, Joseph,  Joseph ('iis said,) for custom here forbad 'em  Io name the Mocher of this second Adam.  Inis King, by whom lost Israel is saved:  Whose royal race we thus may trace from David.  solomon, Rebaboam, and Abia.  Jia, Jebos'phat, Joram, [Abaziah,  Wook and Joseph, Jones, Young and good Jossah,  Joseph, Amaziah, ] Arajiah,  Joseph, Amaziah, ] Arajiah,  Joseph, Amaziah; then Essahm,  Then Salathiel: and his Brothers son  tersibabel (when second house begun.)  Iis heir's Abiud: then Essahm,  Then Azor, Sadoc, Aebim after him  Elud, Elezzar; and Matthan,  Tacob, and Joseph, and the Son of Man,  Whom at the time prefixt they circumcis'd,  Jaming him Jess, as they were advis'd.  I. Some sine weeks after that, his parents went  In to the City, that they might present  this first-born Son of theirs before the Lord	hen Sbes, and Arphaxad, with Sala nexe For Cainar is not in the Hebrew text.)  tibir, and Peleg, Father to Rajan:  tith Sorm, Nabor, Terab. Whence we draw  braham, Ijaza, Jacob, unto whom  fadab was born; then Pharib and Essem.  tram, Aminadab, and Nasson.)  hen Boaz, Obed, Jis, David (Heaven  Prelained King this youngest son of seven.)  Isthes, and Mattatha, Meran: to him  vecced Melea, and Essem.  In foran, Joseph, Jide, whose consort bore him  his Simea: then Levi, Matthat, Josim.  Ite preceeds Eliczar, Jose, Er; he  Emodam, Cosam, Addi, Milebi, Neri:  In Foran, Joseph, Joseph,  Mattatha, Massib, Nagge, and Esse.  Nattatha, Massib, Nagge, and Esse.  Nattatha, Melebi, Levi, Matthat, Heli, Joseph,  John, Sabboam, and Abia,  John, Forbaboam, and Abia,  John, Forbaboam, and Abia,  John, Forbaboam, and Abia,  John, Amaziah, Joseph, Foram, [Abaziah,  John, Amaziah, Joseph,  John, Amaziah, Joseph,  John, Amaziah, Amaz, young and good Josiah,  Thospahim, and captive Jechoniah,  Then Salathiel: and his Brothers son  Levabbabel (when second house begun.)  Its heir's Abiud: then Essapim,  Then Azor, Sador, Achim after him  Elud, Elezar: and Matthan,  Then Azor, Sador, Achim after him  Elud, Elezar: and Matthan,  Nhom at the time prefixt they circumcis'd,  Jaming him Jews, as they were advis'd.  It. Some five weeks after that, his parents went  In to the City, that they might present  This first-born Son of cheirs before the Lord	hen Sbem, and Arphaxad, with Sala next For Caisant is not in the Hebrew text.) tibtr, and Peltz, Father to Raiss: vith Sorg, Nabov, Terab. Whence we draw tinabam, Isaca, Jacob, unto whom adab was born; then Phanb and Essom. tram, Aminadab, and Nasson, acher to Salmab (alias Salmov.) hen Beaz, Obed, J. fl., David (Heaven Ordained King this youngelt son of seven.) titba:, and Mattabba, Mesas: to him ucceed Melea, and Ebahim. hen Joran, Josob, J. de, whose consort bore him His Simton: then Levi, Matthat, Jarim. hen Joran, Josob, J. de, whose consort bore him His Simton: then Levi, Matthat, Jarim. he preceeds Eliczer, Jose, Er; he Ebnodam, Cosam, Addi, Melkbi, Neri: he Salatbiet; he Pelaisabs so. twobabel; he Rhesa, and he Jobs. The next are Jadab, Joseph, Sones, Mattatba, Maath, Nazte, and Essi: to Nabum, Amos, Mattatbias, Joseph, Joseph ('tis said,) for custom here forbad em To name the Mother of this second Adam. his King, by whom lost Islatis saved: Whose royal race we thus may trace from David. solomon, Reboboam, and Abid.  Ja, Jebos phat, Joram, [Abaziab, Jebosh, Amaziab,] Araisab, Jebosh, Amaziab,] Araisab, Jebosh, Amaziab,] Araisab, Jebosh, Amaziab,] Araisab, Jebosh, Amaziab, Araisab, Jebosh, Araisab, Ar

Mat.	Mar.	Luk. Fo	b. Their offering in, &c. Simeon and Anne. Ch.
5			The Mother [ having little worldly pelf]
	Exed. 13. 1, 15.		Offer'd a pair of pig'ons for her felf.
	-		[ Had she been able, it had been a Lamb :
1	in		and therefore 'twas before the Ma i cam'. ] (the
	**	2 25	Now while they were at Church, there came to
	=		Old upright Sim on of Ferufalem.
		26	(Who by the spirit had been certifi'd
			Offeeing Gods Anointed, e're he dy'd.)
		27	Fil'd with the Holy Ghost he came in hast.
		18	And in his armes that Holy Child embrac'd.
		29	Now let thy servant Lord (said he) decease
			(According to thy holy word) in peace.
		30	For I have feen the thing I waited for
		31	Now I have feen the worlds great Saviour :
		32	A light to Gentiles that in darkness dwell,
		53	The glory of thy people Ifrael.
		34	This Child is let ( faid he to Jelus's Mother )
			For some mens fall, and for the rise of other :
		35	And for a contradicted fign; to flow,
			Whose hearts are faithful, and whose are not so.
			Yea, and a sword shall penetrate thy side
		36	[ When thou behold it thy Dearest crucifi'd. ]
		37	Alfo one Asse (a widow-prophetels)
			Whole years were eighty four (or little less)
		1	Who daily to the Temple did repair And ferved God with abstinence and pray'r,
		1	She thither (at that very inflam) came,
		38	To sender peails and place to his Name :
	1		To render praise and glory to his Name; Affirming Jesus to be Christ, to them
	1	1	That waited for him in Jorufalen.
		39	And having done whate're the Law requir'd,
			To Betblebem [ directly ] they retir'd:
			And there continu'd, till an Angel warn'd them
			To flee to Egyt ( as indeed concern'd them. ]
	1		12 Mean while, arrived from the Eaftern parts
. 1			Aftronomers well read in Perfian arts,
			Enquiring at Joufalem for one
1	1		forn among them to fit upon the throne.
			Seeing ( faid they ) the Star of your great King,
	1		We came to worthip [ with an offering. ]
,			Then Herod (with the chiefest of the Jews)
,	1	1 . 1	Was startl'd at this strange and suddain news.
	1	4	And having askt the Hebrew Ductors, where
	1	1 1	Messiah shou'd be born; 'twas made appear,
			Ectule

.Ch.	The Wife-men. Herods Cruelty. Ch. 1.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk-	Job.
CLIA.	bleben was the place : from Bethl hem	2 5	-		
	icah fends forth this Ru'er over them.	6	£.		
	en Herod, after private conference	3	1		
	cour the Stars appearing, fen: 'em thence:  cfiring them to fearch and find him out;  then to return, and tell him whereabout.	1 1			
(the	firing them to fearch and find him out,	8	1.		1
me to	en to return, and tell him whereabout.				
		1 1			
	tend to reverence the King my felf.	1. 1			1
	So our they went, and (e're they had some far )	9	1	1	
	their content, they law the former flar.	10			
	which they were conducted all the way,				
ale	ill they arrived just where Jesus lay.	1 11			
	hen unto this great Prophet, Priest and King,	1 1			
	orh, Frankincenfe, and Gold's their offering.	1			1
-	nd warn'd of God to flight the Tyrant, they	112	1		
	eturned home again another way.	1 1			
	. He feeing he was mock'd in desp'rate fury	13	100		
)	efolv'd the death of ev'ry child in Jury.	.,		1	
	ut the all-piercing eye this fecret views,			1 -	
	nd unto Joseph quickly fends the news.				
ot fo.	p (faid the Angel) take the Child and's Mother;		17	1	1
	his place will prove too hot so feek another				
4.7	his place will prove too hot, go feek another.			Ŀ	
a. 7	ered hath borrid thoughts, his blood is ftir'd:			ı	
(a)	o dwell in Egypt, till I bring you word.	14	E	1	1
	ofeph obey'd, and there be flaid, till thence	15	-	1	
r,	od cal'd his Son, [ as he had done long fince. ]	15	-		1
.,	From Bethlebem they were no fooner gone,		-		1
	t there was heard great lamentation.			1	1
	tred had fent (in this his angry mood)			١.	1
	is Executioners, to spill the blood	1			1
uir'd,	of two years age and under; as he heard	1	ı		1
,	ne Wile-men lay, what time the star appear'd.	1	١.		1
'd them	thel might well lament, as was of old	17	1 3	19	1
m.]		18			
	. But Hered shortly dies ; and Joseph then	19			
n parts	as called by the Angel back agen.	20			1
	et hearing Archelaus did command,	21			1
	ar of Judea kept him at a fland:	2.1			1
at King,	Il warn'd again, to Navareth he came;	2 3	3	2 3	9
T Kings	hence Negerene was added to the Name.		1 0	2	
]	bere the child grew, and waxed firong in fpirit	5	1 3	3 4	10
ews)	issom and Grace he fully did inherit.		1 3	2	
w.	. His Parents at the City did appear,	1	1		14
here	keep the Paschal customs ev'ry year.		1 :	-1	1 -
pear,	The	y			
Betil					

Mat.	Mar.	Luk. foh	.   Their offering in, &cc. Simeon
	Exed. 13. 2, 15.		The Mother [ having little world Offer'd a pair of pig'ons for her [ Had the been able, it had bee and therefore 'twas before the M
	. 2, 1	2 25	Now while they were at Churcold upright Sim'on of Fernfalem
	~	26	(Who by the spirit had been cer Offeeing Gods Anointed, e're
		17	Fil'd with the Holy Ghost he ca And in his armes that Holy Chil
		29	Now let thy fervant Lord (faid
		30	(According to thy holy word)
		31	Now I have feen the worlds great A light to Gentiles that in darkn
		33	The glory of thy people Israel. This Child is set (faid he to Jesus
		34	For fome mensfall, and for the
	1	35	Whose hearts are faithful, and w
		36	Yea, and a sword shall penetrate [When thou behold it thy Deare
	1	37	Whole years were eighty four (
			Who daily to the Temple did re
		38	She thither ( at that very inflam
	1		To render praise and glory to his Affirming Jesus to be Christ, to t
		39	And having done whate're the
		1 1	To Betblebem [ directly ] they to
			To flee to Egypt ( as indeed con
2	1		Aftronomers well read in Persian
:	2		Florn among them to fir upon the
			Seeing (faid they) the Star of We came to worthip [ with an
	3		Then Herod ( with the chiefel
	4		Was startl'd at this strange and st And having askt the Hebrew Do
	1	1 1	Mestiah shou'd be born; 'twas

and Anne.Ch. dly pelf] felf.

en a Lamb : Ma i cam'. ] (the

rch, there came to

rtifi'd he dy'd. ) ame in haft. ld embrac'd. he ) decease in peace. d for , Savjour : ness dwell, 's Mother )

rife of other : fhow, whose are not fo. e thy fide

eft crucifi'd. ] ophetels)

or little les ) epair e and pray'r, r ) came, s Name;

them Law requir'd,

retir'd: ingel warn'd them neirn'd them. ] the Eaftern parts n arts, e throne. your great King,

off.ring. ] ft of the Jews) uddain news. ctors, where made appear,

Petule

ner

50

o th

orh

nd

ecu . F

cfo

ut t

nd

Fre

be

B<sub>t</sub>

ifde

.H

ke

The Wife-men. Herods Cruelty. Ch. 1.	Mut. N	far. L	uk-[]	fob
thlehem was the place : from Bethl hem	2 53		-	
ricab fends forth this Ruler over them.	6.5		- 1	
hen Herod, after private conference	بالم		- 1	
hour the Stars appearing, lent 'em thence .	1 1:		- 1	
efiring them to fearch and find him out,		- 1	- 1	
hen to return, and tell him whereabout.	1 1		- 1	
or I ( faid this equivocating elfe )		- 1	- 1	
mend to reverence the King my felf.		- 1	- 1	
So our they went, and (e're they had gone far)			- 1	
o their content, they faw the former flar.	9		- 1	
which they were conducted all the way,	10	- 1	- 1	
ill they arrived just where Jesus lay.	I	- 1	- 1	
hen unto this great Prophet, Priest and King,	111		- 1	
hen unto this great irrophet, Friett and King,		. 1	- 1	
orh, Frankincense, and Gold's their offering.			1	
nd warn'd of God to flight the Tyrant, they	12		1	
eturned home again another way.				
. He seeing he was mock'd in desp'rate fury	13		- 1	
cfolv'd the death of ev'ry child in Jury.	1 1	- 1	. 1	
at the all-piercing eye this fecret views,			- 1	*
nd unto Foleph quickly fends the news.				į.
· Ip (faid the Angel) take the Child and's Mother;	1 1			9
his place will prove too hot, go feek another.		- 1		Ł
gred hath borrid thoughts, his blood is ftir'd:				١.
o dwell in Egypt, till I bring you word.		=		
hoph obey'd, and there be staid, till thence	14	9		
od cal'd his Son, [ as he had done long fince. ]	15	=		
From Bethleben they were no fooner gone,	16	E		
t there was heard great lamentation.	1	- 1		1
red had fent (in this his angry mood)				
is Executioners, to spill the blood				ı
Come was and and and as as he haved	1 1			
he Wile-men lay, what time the star appear'd.	1			
bel might well lament, as was of old				
tem by any hour of Towns foresteld	17	70		ŀ
hem he prophecy of Jeremy foretold.		ů.		
a will the out moter, and a mine John the	19	Ξ		1
mas called by the ranger back agent.	20	2.5		ı
er hearing Archelaus did command,	21			
ar of Judea kept him at a fland :	23		*	
Il warn'd again, to Navareth he came;	23		39	1
- Buenes Tim far and Hand and the first a testing	1	N		1
bere the child grew, and waxed firong in fpirit	5	3	40	1
lifdom and Grace he fully did inherit.	1	0		1
. His Parents at the City did appear,		-	41	
keep the Paschal customs ev'ry year.		1 "		1
The	10			

Mat. Mar. Luk. Job. | Ch. 1. They return from Egypt. He diffutes They therefore going as they us'd to do, Jefus ( at twelve year old ) went thither too. But He (when they returned ) had a mind 43 (Without acquainting them ) to flay behind. They ( in the first daies journy) thought they migh Be fare to have him with their friends at night. But having fearch'd, and found him not with them, They went ( the morrow ) to Jerusalem : And (next day after) in the Temple found him. 45 Disputing there with all the Doctors round him. And all that heard him, were aftony'd greatly; 47 No youth (faid they ) spake ever so discreetly. 48 His Parents were amaz'd, to find him there ; And told him how folicitous they were: Why, Son ( faid Mary ) hast thou serv'd us thus Our misling thee bath fore perplexed us. Why fo? (faid he:) is this unknown to you, 49 How that my Fathers bus'ness I must do? They understood him not; but in her heart 50 Mary kept ev'ry jot : So they depart. To Nazareth along with them he went, 51 To them he shew'd himself obedient. His lovely and his innocent behav'our 51 Procur'd him both Divine and humane favour.

CHAP

utes

migh

im.

thus

28 MR 59

AP

Isleph Heeth into Leppt. Il 2 Herod murdersy NO. Christreceivethy little children Mito Christ rideing to levulalem Mit.

Ch

Ch. 2.

### CHAP. 2. 5.1.

	1		i	- 1		
Ow in Tiberius his fifteenth year	3	1	1	13	1	
When Pomers Pilate did Judea fleer,						1
The rest of Can'an having Antipas,	1			1		1
His Brother Philip and Lyfanias; And when the Church affairs depended on	1					14
Caiphas and Asnas, then appeared John		_	١.	2	2	1
ent from the Lord; Which Efay thus foretells,	ŀ	-		1	3	
The voice of one that in the defart dwells,	1	5		"	5	1.
Behold your Say our all! the valleys fill.	١.	-	1	- 1	6	12
Make plain the waies, and level ev'ry hill.	t			- 1		12
John wore a leathern girdle ( to denote	1	4		8		-
Elias's habit ) on his hairy coat.	ı	7	1	1		co
His meat was Locusts, and such other cheer,	ı			- 1		-
is Fonathas was like to buy full dear.	1	_		- 1		15
Repent (faid he ) and wash away your fins,	ı			4		4
Believe in Christ, whose Kingdom now begins ]		1	1	٦,		1
. Some came from all those parts about (according	1	5		٠ ١		1.0
.Mi. To Johns command) and were baptiz'd in Fordan.	ı	6		1		-
Then askt he some that went for faints, By whom	1	7		- 1	-	3
lave you been warn'd to flee the wrath to come?	1			- 1	7	a
/iperous race, repent; and bear fuch fruit,	1	8		1	8	4
is may henceforth with true repentance fuit.	1	-		- 1	-	
Tis nothing worth, to fay, we're Abrams Sons;	ŀ	9		- 1		in
or God can raise him Children up of stones.						
and now the ax is laid against the root		10		-1	9	
of ev'ry tree that beareth not good fruit.	1	1		-		
And when they askt him, what they ought to do,	i			- 1	10	1
o fhun the wrath to come ? he answer'd fo;	1	1		- 1		
Il you, to whom the Lord hath given flore,			1	-	11	ŀ
end to the Lord, by giving to the poor.	1		1	- 1	12	
e Publicans, forbear to pill and poll;			1		13	
eftye contented (Sould'ers) with your pay:	1			1	14	
rong none in word or deed or any way.			-		18	
ith many other things that did relate					10	1
o ev'ry mans particular estate.				1		1
o that they mused much, and did not know					14	1
Thether he were himfelf the Christ or no.				1	-	1
Thus	•			•		
P. 1						

			,	Jesus baptized. Tempted of the Devil.Ch.: Thus he resolv'd them, I baptize with water
3 11 1	7			But your Mellias is a coming after;
				Far before me in all respects, his shoes
	- 1			I do n't deserve the honour to unloose.
				I am a Baptift; He's a great deal higher :
	1			He shall baptize you with a Ghostly fire.
12	- 1	3 17		His fan is in his hand, he'll purge his floor,
	- 1			Consume the chaff, and keep the wheat in store.
13	9	21		3. Nor was it long e're Jesus (though above him,
	- 1			Yet ) thither came to be baptized of him.
14	- 1	14		How's this (faid John) that thou art come to me I have more need to be baptized of Thee.
15	- 1		1 2 1	Jesus reply d, let me have now my will;
,	-			That so all right ousness we may fulfill.
1				John therefore yielded to his Lords request;
16	10			And Jefus unto pray'r himself addreft.
-	-			Upon him then descended ( from above )
				The Holy Ghost in fashion of a Dove.
17	33			This voice proceeding from the Lord most high;
1	- 1			Thou are the Son of my Complacency.
	1	100	1 15	Then John bare witness, saying, this is He,
	- 1			That was before and cometh after me.
- 1	- 1		16	From whom ( as from a fountain) doth proceed All fort of Grace, whereof we fland in need.
				For though the Law was first by Moses given,
	- 1		17	Yet grace & truth came down with him from beave
1	- 1		18	No than hath feen the Father but the Son,
	- 1			He hath revealed bim; and both are One.
11	- 1	23		Now look what years were wont to be computed,
. 3	- 1	,		Before the Priests their office executed;
- 3				Look when the Lord fet David on a throne;
14.				And at what age the Patriarch was grown
. 53	. 1			So much in favour in King Phareahs fight;
-				So old was now Jehovahs Favourite.
[]				4. And as he shun'd the scandal thus of Novice; So ( tow'rd the further fitting him for's Office )
0,1	12	4 .		Into the wilderness the spirit drove him,
+ 1	1-1			By falling and temptation there to prove him.
2	13	2		And having faffed fourty nights and daies ;
-	- 3	•		The Tempter then affaulteth him, and faies.
3	1	3	D	Thou art an hungry now; Gods only Son
1		,	32	Can make him bread of this or any flone.
4	1	4	00	Jesus laid hold upon the spirits sword,
4	1		w	And thus reply'd; 'tis written in the Word,

THE TOUT OF THE STATE OF THE TANK OF THE T

2.	Ch. 2. Johns testimony to the Pharisees.	Mar.	Mar.	Luk.	Jehr	8
-	No mandoth live by bread alone, but by His Word that every thing doth fanctify. Then Satan to the Temple-battlements Convey'd him, faying, Caft thy felf from hence, It thou art His, for it is writ that He Shall give his Angels charge concerning thee:	4 5		4 9	P/. 91.11	The second second
1	To bear thee up in their offic ous armes,			11		l
1	And keep thee fafe from accidental harms. Jefus rejoyns, thou shalt not tempt the Lord		Dea			۱
-	[Neglecting means;] This also is his Word.	7	6	12		۱
	Then (as his last eslay ) the Tempter tries,		10	5		ı
1	If worldly glory would infect his eyes.	8				ł
1	Which from a lofty mountain first he shows; Then tells him thus, 1'll certainly dispose			6		1
1	Of all to thee; do thou but bow the knee	9		7		ı
1	( Now we're together here ) and worship me.		7 7			ı
1	Thou wicked one (faid Chrift) be gone, for Thou	10	Ex. 20. Deut. 6.	8		۱
1	('Tis writ ) to none but God alone shalt bow.		0 8			۱
ı	Then Satan (feeing nought would fright or woe him)	11	= w			ı
١	Left him, and Angels ministred unto him.  5. While Jesus was among the lavage beafts,				1	ı
١	John was baptizing still; to whom came Priests				1 15	ł
1	Sent from the Council at Jerusalem,				1	ı
١	To know on what account he came to them :				20	1
	Whether in quality of their Messias,				١	
4	Or whether as his harbinger Elias:				21	
1	Or, if as neither, then they would know why He there baptiz'd with fuch authority.		1 5		1 *	1
	I am (faid John) the voice of one (the Prophet	1	J. 40.	1	2	d
	As you well know, did long ago speak of it )			1.	2	- 1
-	The voyce of one i'th' wilderness, whose word	1			2	5
	Commands you clear the passage for the Lord.			1		
	I do indeed baptize, to make you fit	1			26	2
	For one amongst you, whom ye know not yet	1	1	1	2	1
	He'll foon appear, but greater far than I; His flores I am not worthy to unity			1	1	1
	This in Bethabara was done. [ But by			1	1 2	8
	The Syciach and Nonnes Betbany. ]		1			1
	6. The next day John faw Jefus coming near,		1	1	2	1
	And bore this record [ which himself might hear ]			1		1
	Behold that Holy Lamb of God (faid he)	1		1	1	-
•	Who for our fins must facrificed be. This fame is He, of whom I faid before,			1	1 3	2
	I am a Baptiff, Ha's a great deal more.	1	1	1	1 '	
N	B z . Id	1				

2.

216.050			7	Ch. 2. Christ the Lamb of God. Andrew, &c.
				As far before me as Ecernity.
			r 31	I knew him not [ by fight : ] yet knew I wel!,
				That he would foun appear to Trail.
			32	The coming down o'th' Holy Ghost unto him:
	1			Was given as a ngil, whereby to know intil.
			33	Given by Him that fent me to this place,
				Lacks my mand from that Gall-les Dave
			34	That He's the Son of Gods eternal Love.
-	1		20	7. The next day John ( with two Disciples more )
		-	"	Was standing, as he was the day before:
		2	35	And feeing Jefus as he paffed by,
			1	Bat them benoid the ramo of God most night.
			-37	They follow! Him; and being at his back,
				He turn'd about and faid, what is t ye lack?  Mafter (faid they) where may thy dwelling be?
			38	Lefix invited them to come and fee
			39	They went; and spent the rest of that day there:
				Twas more than four a clock the night drew near.
			40	One of those two was Andrew, Simons Brother:
				(And very probably, Sr. John the other.)
			41	He meeting Simon, firzightway up and told him, We've found the true Meffish; come, behold him.
				IC. back assessed chair chair a chair a come.
			42	Who knew, and rold, and added to his name.
				Thou Simon art ( faid he ) the Son of Fobis,
				Peter a Rock [ for me to build upon. ]
-			43	8. Christ (the next day ) to Galilee went down,
-			44	And called Philip of Bethfaida Town.
			45	Then Philip meets his friend Nathanael: And gives him an account of what befell.
			40	Can good come out of Nazareth? faid he.
		1	1 7	To be refolv'd ( (sid Philip ) come and fee.
			47	
			1	This great Encomium he did afford him;
G.*		1	1	Behold an Il a'lite indeed (faid He)
10			1 .	Made up of Jacobs plain integrity!
10			1 49	What! known ( taid he ) and never feen before! I can ( taid Jefus ) tell a great deal more:
			1	I faw thee underneath the shady tree,
	1	-	1	Before that ever Philip called thee.
			45	Rabb (faid he ) I fee thou art indeed
	1	1	1 "	The King of Ifratt, the Holy Seed.

THE PARTY OF THE P

Ch. 2. The Wedding at Cana. Mat. Mar. Luk. Fob. Doft thou believe (faid He ) with fo fuch eafe? 50 Thou shalt behold far greater things than these. Heaven it felf shall open unto me 51 Angels them elves shall my attendants be. 9. At Cara (now) there was a wedding feaft, At which the Lord vouchfaf'd to be a guest. For both Himself and his Disciples were 2 Invited ( with his Mother) to be there. And when the told him of their want of wine, 3 He shew'd (at first ) distike to her design: She must not think to rule him as a novice; In what concern'd his Deity and Office. But gathering hope, the bade the fervants do, Whatever Jefus should direct them to. And [ when he knew that all their wine was gone, ] He bad them fill fix water-pots of Stone. Two or three firkins ev'ry veffel held, And to the brim with water they were fil'd. Now draw (faid he ) [ not making any waste, ] And give the Governour a cup to tafte. He ( having tafted ) for the Bridegroom fends, And thus in brief his gen'rous wine commends; Most men at first keep up the worst, but thou 10 ( Not like the reft ) haft kept the best till now. 11 By this first miracle the Lord began To manifest his being more than man: And thus confirming his Disciples hearts, 11 To Capernaum ( for a time ) departs. CHAP. B 3

3

ar.]

1,

m.

n,

re!

Do

#### CHAP. 3. 6. 1.

Reg Be No Til

Th: Unt An

Bec

For

So

But

Th

Art

An

All

No

Ye

To

Alt

W

An

An

CA

Th

Lo

For

Hi

To

Lie

He

Th

An

Le

Bu

Fe:

3. Ba

An

To

70

Be

An

Se

13 ANJ now the Palchal Festival enfores; Which He observ'd, as well as other Jews: And coming up to Town ( with that intent ) 14 Directly to the facred Temple went. Where finding those fold oxen, theep and dover, 15 He made a whip, and fent them out in droves. 16 This house is cal'd ( said he ) an house of pray's And will ye turn it to a thievish fair? 17 ( Thus is it writ in Davids Prophecy, Zeal for thine house hath ev'n devoured me. ) 18, The Tews reply'd, But what's the fign thou flow'ft? Produce authority for what thou dott. And though the thing it felf was fign enough, Yet he allow'd the men this other proof; I Destroy this Temple, and I will it raise, As firm as ever 'twas, within three daies. 20 So foon ( faid they ) wilt thou this Temple rear, Which bath been building fix and fourty year? 21 This they though: It ange, not knowing his intent; For He the Temple of His Body meant. 22 Which to his followers appeared plain, When He was raifed from the ground again. Many men now conad'ring how he wrough; Denyed not the truth of what he taught. 24 He did not ( yet ) himself commit unto them. 25 Because that He did throughly see and know them. 2. And others who believ'd, ( for fhame or fear ) Were loth to let it openly appear. Thus Wiesacoms came to Christ by night, And was inflructed in the Goffel-light. ( This Nicodenius was a Pharifee Among the Jews of great authority. 2 Rabbi (faid he) their miracles of thine Plainly declare, thy Perfon is divine. Heaven confirms thy Doctrine to be true; Doub: left the way to heaven thou doft thew.

No man (laid Chrift ) can enter heaven gate,

Until he firit become regenerate.

Regenerare?

	Ch. 3. Christ and Nicodemus.	Mat.	Mar. Luk.	Job.	13
	Regenerate? (faid he) what, born again?		1	3 4	1
_	Be pleas'd that difficulty to explain.			1	
_	No man (faid He ) that Kingdom can inherit,			5	1
- 1	Till born anew of Water and the Spirit.			1	1
- 1	That Kingdom cannot flesh and blood contain,	1		6	5
	Until Spirit'liz'd and born again.				1 -
- 1	And let not this impossible be thought,			7	1
- 1	Because you see not how the change is wrought.				1
- 1	For as the winds intriques thou never knowlt,			8	3
- 1	So nor the breathings of the holy Ghoft.	1		1	
- 1	But how can this ( faid Nicodemns ) be ?	1		9	
- 1	This doctrine feems exceeding flrange to me-	1			1
13	Art thou (faid Christ) a Doctor of the Land,	1		10	1
	And doft not thou these matters understand?			1	1.
- 1	All that I speak, I know it to be true;	1		11	1
_	None other can reveal the fame to you.		1 1 .	1	1
12	If what I teach in fuch an Earthly way,		1 1	1:	
	Ye cannot reach; what further shall I say >	1		1.	1
- 1	To teach the way to heaven, thence I cam'			13	
	Although [as God ] in heaven still I am :	1		1	1
- 1	Where mortal man did never go, nor can;				1
- 1	And therefore I became the Son of Man.	1 3		١.	1
- 1	And being lifted up, I am to die	1 2		1	4]
	( As Moses's serpent once did typisie )	NHW/11-9			-1
3	That mortals flung with fin may look to me;	1 10		I	2
	Look and be cur'd, and live eternally	1		١.	-1
	For God fo loved mankind, that he gave them	1		1	0
-	His only Son, by faith in him to fave them.	1		١.	1
- 1	To fave them from the Legal curse, which they	1			7
- 1	Lie under still, that still do disobey.	•	1 1	1	-
	Herein their condemnation chiefly lies;		1 1	1	9
n.	Though Light be come; yet still they thut their eyes	5.	1 1	١.	-
	And therefore darkness is so much belov'd,	1	1 1	1 .	0
	Lest in the light their act'ons be reprov'd.	1	1 1	1 .	. 1
-	But he that's consc'ous of no evil done,	1	4 1	1. 3	I
	Fears not the fight of an impart'al Sun.	1 .			.13
	3. Jefus went after that to Jary-land,	1	\$	1 3	2
	Baptizing there ( with his disciples hand, )	1 3	H		15
	And John baptiz'd in Acnon ( which was near	1 :			3
	To Salim-Town ) much water being there.	1 :	New 11 14 18 19		4
	John hereupon began to be despised 3	1 3		1 2	5
	Because that Christ with more success baptized,		90		1
	And greater Majesly. The wrangling Jews	7		2	6
	Sent Johns Disciples to him with the news.		61		
2	B 4 Fo	brit :			

			ľ	-	With whatfoever God Almighty fent.
		1		. 8	That I was Chrift, ye never heard me fay;
		1	1	20	But fent before him to prepare his way.
		1	ı	**	He rifeth, whil'ft I fall : and I rejoyce,
		1		20	Because I hear the Bridegrooms pleasant voyce.
		1		31	
		1	L	3,	Their annuhas an share she I and is sure
		1	L		For without thint the holy Gholt is given
		1	ı	33	Unto this Sov'raign favorite of Heaven.
		1	L		NT 1-f- show life as Jugah assessed model
			ш	35	Depend on mens believing or diffruft.
	6 17	3 18		30	4. Thus Joba fulfii'd his Ministry, and car'd
14 3	1	5 10	1		For no man, and the vice of no man fpar'd:
- :	18		ш		Spar'd not the Tetrarch Astigas himself;
	18	1	ш		
			ш		Who often had (like counterfeiting Elfe)
					Not only heard, but put in practice too
					Moit of the things, the Baptist bad him do.
- 4	19	19			So neer (at last ) he touch'd both him and's wife
					Herodias, for their incest'ous life;
					(Saying his Brothers wife should not be his'n)
3	20	20			That for her fake be cast him into pris'n.
			П		And in his blood his hands he had imbrew'd
1					Just then, but that he feat'd the multitude.
4 13	1 14		4	7	5. When Jefus heard this unexpected news,
				2	And what offence was taken by the Jews;
1	1			3	He went from July into Galilee
				1	( Which from the Jewish power was more free. )
				4	And palling through Samaria, he came
0				5	Near to a Town that Sychar had for name.
Gen. 33. 18.					And (being weary ) fate upon the Well >
143					Formerly dug by wreftling Ifrael.
: 1					Whil'ft his Disciples to the Town were gone,
éc	- 1			7	
- 1				18	To buy for him and them provision;
- 1	- 1				A woman thither came for water, whom
- 1	- 1				The Lord requested for to give him some.
- 1	-			9	Thou are a Jew (faid the) and do you think
	- 1			ы	That we Samaritass mult find you drink?
					( For fince the Kingdom hath been rent in twain,
- 1					No Jew hath dealing with Sanaritain.)
- 1	. 1			10	lesis reply'd, Didst thou but know, my daughter,
- 1					Who 'ris that begs a draught of thy cold water;
- 1	1	- 1		- 1	Spring-water thou 'ldft have asked at his hand,
8	1	1			Who treely would have answer'd thy demand,
1				Ľ	Th

Mar. Luk. Joh. Jefus and John baptizing. Herod, &c. Ch. 3 1.2

27 John tells them, ev'ry man must be content

her ho nis e th

at

The

Ch.3	n.2. Christ reveals himself to the woman,&c.	Mat.	Mar. Luk.	17.b.1
	be well is deep (faid she ) and thou hast not			4 11
	herewith to draw, nor any water-pot.			
	tho drank himfelf, and then gave us the well?			12
	his will ( faid he ) but ease your present pain :			13
e.	e that drinks mine shall never thirst again.			
,0	well of life that fprings eternally.			14
	my give me Sir, (faid the) of that fame water;			15
	hat I may never thirst, nor draw herea'ter. bad her go, and first her husband call.			16
	er answer was, that the had none at all,	.		10
	hat's true ( faid he ) for none thou haft alive,			17
	ad that fame man with whom thou livest now,			13
	not thy husband ; that thou may'ft avow.	-		1
	r (the reply'd) I fee thou are a Prophet : ur Fathers held (what's thy opin'on of it?)			19
vite !	hey held this Garizim was th' only hill.			20
	r leving God according to his will.			
	or at Jerujalem, but ev'ry where,			21
	enshould contin'ally put up requests			23
	ith holy hands from undefiled breafts.			
	od is himfelf a spirit, and will be orthip'd in Spirit and sincerity.			24
	ou ( without warrant ) ferve ye know not what :			22
	ivation is of Us, be fure of that.			
	ev'ry needful truth instruct us all.			25
	am ( faid He) the true Messias [ whom			26
	o long ye have expected for to come. ]			
	nd told the Towns-folks she had found a Man,			28
	ould tell her all fhe did : I think (faid fhe )			29
	o man can be Messias, it not He. low his Disciples (having brought their meat)			27
	chied him ( in th' in:erim ) to eat.			31
	at Jefus told them that he did not want			32
6	or meat or drink: though they were ignorant.  In Fathers work (faid he) is full as good			31
	nd pieasant, as my necessary food.			1
	think ye the same of what y'are sent about.			35
The	You			2-1

				You reap the profit of the Prophets pains:	edom
			38	Theirs hath the labour been, and yours the gains.	dio
	4	1		Some corn indeed must yet a great while stand :	en be
- 1	- 1			But here's a barvest ready to your hand.	With
- 1	- 1			Then came the woman to the well again,	nis da
. 1	- 1		30	And brought a number of her Countrymen.	be f
- 1	- 1			Two daies with them (at their sequest) he staid,	uch n
- 1	- 1		39	And was receiv'd for what the weman faid.	ow J
- 1	- 1		40	Then many more believ'd, and told the woman,	
- 1	.		41	They thought indeed that he was Christ, or no man	mow
- 1			41	Yet not on her account, but for the fake	
- 1	- 1			Of their parti. ar hearing what he spake.	n I a
- 1	.	*		Of their parties ar hearing what he ipake.	in Po
-			43	6. Thence t'other Towns he came (and past his own	nd I
- 1			44	For Prophets are most slighted, where most known	
1	. 1		45	Those Galileans made him welcomest,	hen
1				Which saw his wonders at the Pascal feaft.	et by
i			46	He now revilits Cana; where at first	o like
			1	till water-wine array a their weading thirt-	hen
1			47	And when his coming was divulg'd by fame,	hen
1			1 7/	A Nobleman from Captraaum came,	nd l
- 1				Befeeching him to come, and fo recover	of al
- 1				His Son, that otherwife was given over.	nd s
1				No faith without a miracle? faid Jesus-	uc th
- 1					
- 1			49	Wall as (fail the) show hale in bealth bakeld him	
- 1			- 50	The man believed and found is as he sold him	
1			51		and t
			52		The
			1 13	That minute Jesus spake, the feaver slackt.	Conc
-			54	Which miracle was then to well received,	Dnc
			1	That's family, as well as he, bolieved.	Now
17	1 14	4 14	1	7. Thus went he up and down, and taught (with fame	A
1	15	11	5	Repentance and believing on his Name.	Vho
		10	5	Put even where he had been educated,	efa:
			1	Instead of being honour'd, he was hated.	God
			1	For flanding up, as with his use agree'd,	efu
				I'th' Synagogue (one fabbath day ) to read.	ata
		1	7	He (by the Clerks offic'ous ministry )	ind
			1	Receiv'd Laists Gospel-Prophecy.	The
1. 16. 1,				And when he had unfolded it, he lights	lo
0	1	1	8	then the place, where thus he found it writ;	4.2
-		1	1	I'm filled with the Spirit of the Lord,	
- 80	1			Becaufe I am to fpeak a joyful word	Fi
		1	1	To all the poor in fairt, and am fent	
	1		1		or
		,	1	With healing bullom to the heart that's rent;	77
				Freedo	4

Mat. Mar. Luk. Joh.

The Nobleman of Capernaum. Ch. 31. 3.

edom
ed fo p
en he
With f
his day
o be fi

1. 31. 3. Christ Preacheth at Nazareth.	Ma	2.	Mar,	Luk.	170b.	1
edom to preach, to those that fetter'd be,				4 19	1	ı
d so proclaim the Lords great Jubilee.		1				ı
en he return'd the book, fate down; and they		1		20		1
With great attent'on ) harken'd what he'ld fay.		1				ı
his day (faid he) this scripture plainly 'ppears		1		21		1
be fulfill'd exactly in your ears. (much,					١.	ı
uch more he spoke, which made them wonder ow Josephs son should ever come by such.				11		ı
now (faid he) you look to see done here						ı
an he things that you have known me do elsewhere.				23		ı
n I am far more undervalu'd here				24		ı
To Pow'r and Person I than I am ellewhere.					1	ı
an and I must tell you, that in Ifrael				25		ı
n id many poor and hungry widows dwel,	>			-,		ı
then that great famine all the Kingdom grieved,	Kings 17.9.			26		1
et by the Prophet was but one relieved.	2					1
likewise there white lepers were good store,	7.	-		27	1	ı
then Naamaa was cured, and no more.		-				ı
hen were they ready all to fly in's face,	60	- 1		28	1	ı
and led him forth toward the steepest place	₹.	-				ı
of all that mount which did support their town;	775	-		29		ı
nd made account to throw him headlong down,	2 Kinys 5. 14.					ı
ut through them all himfelf he did conveigh,	2			30	1	ı
and so to Capernaum went his way.			_			ı
and so to Capernaum went his way.  And there he dwelt and preach deontin'ally,	4	13				ı
and that with more than Scribe authority.	Ι΄.		22	31		ı
Thus he fulfill d Isaichs prophecy		14			4 H	ı
Concerning Zebulos and Naphtali;		15			6 7	1
Once overwhelmed with a gloomy night,	١,	16			H 04	1
Sow filed with the glor'ous Gospel-light.	1				9. 1, 2,	۱
The ment charten there was a man postery	ı		23	33	Kings 15. 19	ı
Who fent this horrid tone from's filthy breaft,					0	۱
efus, away! I know thee who thou art, Gods holy Son. Encrease them not our smarr.	ı	1	24	34		ı
efus reply'd, Come, and hold thy tongue,	1			1		۱
atan obey'd (and threw the man along.)	1		35			ı
and hereupon his fame was foread throughout	1		27	1 4		ı
The whole amazed country round about.			28			ı
low powerful a word is this ( faid they )	1			1 "		ı
Which these uncleanest Devils thus obey!	1					ı
He vifire Simons Mother next, whole feavor	8	14	25	38	1	ı
Though violent, ) at his command did leave her.			30			ı
or which great cure fo freely wrought upon her.	1	15	31	4	1	ı
he role and ferved him with thankful benour.	1	-	1	1 "	1	ı
10, Abrus						•

17	33	4 40
-/	,,,	41
	35	43
	36 37 38	43
1 23	39	44
24		
25		
3 2	40	5 Iz
3	41	13
	42	
4	43	14
	45	16
	2 3	
	2	17
9 2	3 5	18
3	5	20

Devils difossest. Simons Mother, &c. Ch 3. 10. About fun-fet he cast out many Devils ; And all that came, he heal'd of all their evils. (So true of him I aiah prophelies, He b re our griefs and our infirmities. ) And tho gh the Devilscry'd, we know thee well Yet Jefus would not fuffer them to tell. [ He would not let fuch yars bear him witness. Their trade in lying caused their unfitness. ] 11. Next morning early Jesus went his way Into a folitary place to pray. Peter and others finding him, declare, How earnest after him the people were. My pains (faid he ) on others must be spens, As well as these; for therefore am I fent. Therefore he went through Galiles and taught, Confirming it by wonders which he wrought On all that came from Syr'a-fide opprest, Lunatick, Paralytick, and possest. For men were brought ( by fo great fame as this ) From parts remote, ev'n from Decapolis. 12. And as he was within a certain City, A Leper came and humbly crav'd his pity. O Lord ( faid he ) thy power is not mean; Thou can't (if willing) eas'ly make me clean. Then Jesus (mov'd with pity tow'rd the man ) Touch'd him, and faid, I will as well as can: Be cleanled of thy leprofie (I fay.) And flraight his leprofie was done away. Now go ( faid he ) but fee thou doll not tell Who cur'd thee, till the Priest pronounce thee w Let him receive that off'ring at thy hand, As Mofes doth ( in such a case ) command. But yet the man so much the matter blazes, That Christ was fain to keep in defart places, 13. Till some daies after, He returned home : And it was quickly known that He was come. So that they throng about the house for cure, And to receive his words, fo fweet, fo pure. Among the reft they bring a palfie-man; But cannot come at Christ, do what they can. Having at laft the roof uncovered, With cords they let him down upon his bed. And when He faw their true industr'ous faith, linto the Paralytick man be laith;

6n

v a

ch w

r di

k ho

who

sr:p

not:

refor

e up

n or

e ha

ich o

l ma

Ano

e pe

d en

gra

Whe

lau

fitt

wil

d fo

cyc

· 70 d b

en i

og

For

hou

he

ft a

nd a

hic

hey

her

S. A

To

ec To

nd

nd

UE E

Ch	3. The Paralytick man let down, &c.	M	at.	M	ar.	L	uk-	Fol
	fin [ the fource of all infilmity ]		1			Γ	-	
	ly and jully is forgiven thee.					ı		
-	ch when the Scribes and Pharifees did hear				6	e	21	
- 1	r divers of them were affembled there )			•		ľ		
Vel	k how his biafphemy ( faid they ) begins!					ı		
- 1	who but God a one can pardon fins?		1		7	L		١.
.	sriply'd, what means your private talk?		4		8	1	22	
ı	sciply'd, what means your private talk? not as hard to fay, Arife and walk?	-	5		9	١	21	
- 1	refore I prove my power thus, and fay,	1	6		-			
	e up thy Bed ( my fon ) and go thy way.		•		Ic		24	1
	n on his legs the man be'ng firm'y raised,				11			
	home his bed, and great Jehovah praised.	1	7	ı	12	1	25	1
ı	ich did amazement in the people tirike;			ı		ı		
I	made them fay, they never faw the like.					1	16	1
1	Another time (He being by the thore)					1		1
_	people prest to hear him more and more.	1				1	1	1
	lentring into Peters thip, from thence	1	18	1		1		
	grac'ous words he fr. ely did d spence.	7	10	ı×	16	1	*	1
	when he had made an end, he Peter wishes	1				1	3	
4	launch ou: further for a draught of fifthes.	1		1		ı	4	1
	fith'd (faid he) and nothing caught;	1		ı		ı		1
	with'd by thee, we'll try another draught,	1		1		١	5	
	In they did; enclosing such a shoal,	1		ı		ı	6	1
r	ey could not hope to draw the net up whole,	1				1	0	П
	John and Jameses help they call amain:	1		ı		ı	_	1
E	d both the ships could scarce the fish contain.	1		ı		ı	7	1
	en Peter falls at Jesus's feet, and cries,	1		ı		1	8	1
	o great art Theu for our vile companies.	ı		ı		ı	0	1
	or they were all amaz'd. ) Fear not (faid He)	1		ı		ı		1
E	ou shalt benceforth take living souls for me.	1	15	1			9	
т	he and Andrew came to shore, and quickly	1	20		1		1	-
		1	-	1	•	1	•	1
	t all they had, to follow him [more firedly.]	1	31	1		1		п
8	d as they went along, he call'd the other,	1		1	1	7		1
	tich aided them. Jacobus and his Brother.	1	21	J	3			1
	ey foon agree : and Z:bedee must mend	1	-	1	•	7		Ł
	e ner, which they now could not flay to end.			12			2	
	After mother firmon on the fhore			1	1	1	-	1
	o which referred Auditors good flore)	1		1	1	4	2	8
	called Matthew; who forfiking all	3	9	1	4	1		1
1	Toll and Toll-booth ) obey'd his Moffers call :	1	10	1		4	2	0
n	d made him such a feath, that many 'a finner	1	4	1	•	1	*	1
	d many publicans were there at dinner.	1		.!	2	e'		0
	t this the Pharifees much quarrel'd at,	1		1		1	3	1
C.	cause with men unfanctified he fat.				,			

A.A.A.		140								efus. Ch.
				5 31	Ho/. 6	Who lee th	heir fad an	d defoers	te cond	itions.
					0	But go and Mercy befo	learn who	eft facrifi	th that	I prize
				32		Self-right'	ous men I	never ca	me to fa	
,	14	1	18	33			( fay the	y ) doth	y Disci	ples featt,
	15		19	34	1					k at least?
			20 21	31		Like Bride And [ bein	men now	my com	pany the	y keep.
	16	2		36		For trials of	of a rough	er nature	yet.	
	17		23	3		In garmen	s break, a	and fpill t	he vines	new fruite
				3:		They that Difgust th				
	-									,
		ı								
		ı		L					**	;
		ı								
		ı								
		١								
		ı								
		١	i.			1				
		ı								
		ı								
		١								CHÁ
		ı								CHA
		ı								
					1	1				
				*						
					1					

h. 4. He cures the Creple at Bethefda.	Mat. M	ar. L	uk.	foh.
CHAP. 4. 5. 1.			1	
Nd after this, the solemn festival Was holden at Jerusalem by all.				1
ere there's a Pool (Bethifda is the name) aving five porches built about the fame.			- 1	2
hele porches for the Creeples were erected, here they the stirring of the Pool expected.	1	1	- 1	3
hat a certain time an Angel came, those motion gave such vertue to the same,			- 1	4
hat wholo first was after bath'd, was fure Whate're he ail'd ) of present perfect cure.			- 1	
Now one (among the rest who there did wait)			- 1	5
ad had a lameness thirty years and eight.			١	6
emanded of him, if he would be cur'd, r (faid the men ) it is indeed my will,		1	- 1	7
ife, take thy bed (faid He) and go thy way.		- 1	-	8
the man did: and 'twas the labbath day.  therefore the Jews ( observing what he did )		- 1	- 1	9
old him that this the Laws of God forbid. his I was bid (reply'd the man) to do,				
y him that did enable me thereto. Vhose that ? said they.Who 'twas, he could not say;		- 1		. 1
or Jesus had convey'd himself away. ur in the Temple afterward they met;				1
low thou art well ( faid Jefus ) do'nt forget his mercy of the Lord: offend no more,				
eft thou be worse than e're thou wast before.  Then went the man and told the Jews, he found				,
hat Jefus was the person made him sound.  Vith Jefus therefore hotly they contest,				,
or violating of Gods holy Reft.  My God (faid he) and Father worketh still:	ACL	.		
also work [ according to his will.]	Alls 17. 18	1		
hen did they seek to kill him; and the rather, ecault he made th' Eternal God his Father.	.00			
the Son (faid he) does what the Father does a distorn he loves; his Son He all things thows.	1	- 1		1

And vindicates bimfelf. Mat. Mar. Luk. 70h. To him he will his wondrous power give; 31 That he shall also cause the dead to live. Men he must judge: that men to him may show 22 The same respect, as unto God is due. 23 Whofo believeth God, believeth me: 24 And he that doth, thail live eternal.y. They that are dead thail thortly hear my call. 2 € Who am ( like God ) a spring of life to all. 26 And unto me the last discerning fan Is given, as I am the Son of man. My voyce (I fay ) thall openev'ry grave; Some to coademn, and otherfome to fave : According to the right ous firm decree Of Him that gives me this authority. This record of my felf is weak ( fay you. ) But John hath fully prov'd it to be true. 32 Whose testimony (yet) I could have waved; 33 But that ye might believe, and to be faved. 34 He was a candle burning very bright, And (for a while ) ye lov'd to fee his light. But I have greater witnelles than John; To wit, the works I have divinely done. And God himfelf from heaven witness bore; Whole voyce was never heard of you before. 38 But if my Fathers words had been believ'd; Whom he hath fent, you would have foon receiv de 39 Search but the Scriptures, and you'il plainly fee, That they are they which tellify of me; How that I am that Life-infuling Prophet : But ye refuse to be partakers of it. 'I's not my felf I honour, but the Lord, Whom (in rejecting me) ye have abhorr'd. If a feducer comes, and humours you; Whate're he faics, is flill accounted true. 44 But how can ye believe, that feek and love Rather applaule from men, than from above ? 45 I'll not accuse you unto God : ye must By Mofes's law be judg'd, wherein ve truft. 46 Or Me did Mofes write; you'ld Me believe, Did ye but credit unto Mojes give. but if ye do'nt believe what He did write, How can ye Me believe [ whom thus ye flight ? ] 2. Now on the Sabbath which they call First-fecond From fecond Pafebal feven fuch were recken'd

communicate those lickol y fallic Min 1 Nohin Baptilt beheaded this Peter denieth Christ Mit Christ walketh on & Sea . Hay civ'd, econd d)

28 MR 59

Ch. 4. His Disciples crop the ears of Corn.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Feb.
efus's Disciples pluckt the ears of Corn :				
Which ought ( the Jews faid ) then to be forborn.	132	: 34	6 2	
Have ve not read ( faid Christ ) what David did.	3	25	3	0
When he and his f being very hard beflead )	1 .		-	11
Vere by Abinelick admitted guells	4	2.5	4	- 17
to confecrated thew-bread of the Priefls?				20
Vhy don't ye also of the Pricits complain,	5			San. 21. 6
low by their works the Sabba h they prophane?				- 4
, for the Temples uie, ye lay, they are;	6			0 40
m greater than the Temple is by far.				
lut God leves Mercy more than facrifice :	7			
Consider this, and you'll be less precise.			7	
his Rest was made for mankinds benefit;		27		
ind not to lose their health by keeping it.	1 1 1			
am moreover Lord o'th' Sahbath day;	8	28	5	
Can temper, charge, or take it quite away. ]				111
. As Jelus taught another time, there came	9	3 1	6	
min, whose wither'd hand had made him lame,				
he Jews hen (willing to accuse him) say,	10	2	7	
thealing lawful on the Sabbath day?			-	
tand in the midft ( laid Jelus to the creeple )		3	8	
Vhat one of all this superflitious people,	: 11		2	
hat hath a sheep new fallen in a pir,				
Vill not upon this day deliver it?			1	
lan is by far more pretious: if we can, an lave and will not, we destroy the Man.	15	9	9	11
an lave and will not, we delitroy the Man-		1 1		
that fay ye now to this? what is't ye fay? thealing lawful on the Sabbath day?	1			
healing lawful on the Sabbata day?				
hen did he ( when they answer'd not ) express	13	2	10	
nger and grief at their hard-heartedness:	1		3	1.11
and bad the man ftretch forth his wither'd hand,				
Which was reftor'd again at his command, It this, the Pharifees ( with madness fill'd)		1		1
this, the Pharilees ( with madners hil d)	14	6	21	
traight way confult which way to get frith kill be		2		1
ut Jelus knowing their Herodian hearts. Cent tow'rd the Maritime remoter parts.	12	7		
che tow'rd the Marutime remoter parts.	1	. 8		
et from all parts the people thither came,		3		
hen once they heard of his all-healing Name.		1		
othat a thip was fain to wait upon him:				
o out of measure did the people throng him- or with a touch he healed all their evils,	-	Fo		
of with a touch he heated all their cvis,		11		
nd with a word cast out the soulest Devils;	1 96	12		
nd charg'd them not to make him known: hereby		4.		- 4
Alfilling of Maiabs prophecy,				
Par May		-		

My chosen and beloved fervant shews Judgement as well to Gentiles as to Jews. He thall not make a puther or a noife, Nor in the streets shall any hear his voice. He shall not break the reed already cleft; Nor quench the flax, where spark of hope is left ; Till he compleat his Gospel-Right oulness: Till Gentiles this Victorious Judge confess. 4. About this time the Lord abode in pray'r All night upon a mountain, to prepare His Ordination. When the Sun drew near, He summons his Disciples to appear : Whence he so many for Apostles marks, As th' antient Jewish Church had Patriarks: To be his near attendants, and disperse These joyful tidings through the universe. Ease to reflore to those that were dif-eas'd, And to recover whom the Devil feiz'd. Peter and Andrew, James and John (two pairs) And these two last he called Thunderers ; Then Philip, Thomas, and Bartholomew, Levi ( th' Excileman ) alias Matthew, Alpheus's Son Jacebus was another, And Judas ( call'd Thaddens ) Jameles Brother, Sinos the Caranice ( or elfe Zelotes , ) Lip-holy Judas ( call'd Iscariotes ) Whose thievery and avarice (in th' end) To's Master made him prove a trait rous hend. With thefe the Lord d: scended to the plain, Where met him all the multitude again : And they that were diseas'd, or were poffell, All of them had their grievances redreft. Then into the house he went; but had no leisure To eat or drink : they throng'd fo out of measure. And some went forth to slop the multitude: For this ( they faid ) was boillerous and sude. 5. Seeing them come so thick, on that account He went and preach'd this Sermon in the Mount. (To his Disciples chiefly 'twas addrest, Though many things concerned all the reft. ) Bleffed are they that are in spirit poor :

Heaven shall them enrich for evermore. Bleffed are they that weep and mourn aright: They shall be comforted with joy and light.

Ch. 4. The Beatitudes. He came to fulfil &c.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	fob
Bleft are the meek, that all the world enjoy;	1			
[ Whole inward peace no creature can annoy. ]				
Bleft (then)are Mourners, Meek, and Poor in Spirit?				
Who Comfort, Earth, and Heaven must inherit.			1 1	
Bleft are the hungry and the thirfly Souls:	6			
God shall their table spread, and fill their bowls.				
Bleffed are those are mercifully given:	7			
Mercy again shall they obtain from Heaven.				
Blest are the pure in heart, who God shall see.	8			
Bleft are the peaceful, Heavens Progeny.	9			
Bleffed are those that are my sufferers:	10			
For the Celeftial Kingdom shall be theirs,	11		1	
Glory in wrongs; for your reward is Glory:	12			1
Ye know they us'd the Prophets fo before y'.				
Ye are as falt; which, when the Savour's gone,	13	1		1
Is good for nought, and therefore trampled on-	-,			
Ye represent a City built on high;	14			
Which ( while it is ) is obvious to the eye.				1
Ye are as lights: which men use so to fet,	15			
That all the house may thence have benefit.				
So let your works thine forth, that men may gather	16			
Thence, that ye have a true Celestial Father.				
Whole Law t'abolish never think I came;	17			
I came to 'stablish and enlarge the same.				
For Heav'n and Earth shall sooner pass away;	18		1617	1
Than e're one moral tittle shall decay.				1
Whofo the least commandment violates	19			
(Repenting not ) ne're enters Heaven-gates.				1
For if ye do no more than what is done	20			
By factious Scribes and Pharifees y' are gone.				1
Murder (fay they.) to judgement must be brought,	31			
And so thall ev'ry rath and angry thought.	32			
Which breaking out in vile opprobrious names,	1			1
Shall have a greater doom and hotter flames.				
Offer not therefore any facrifice,	23			1
Untill you've reconcil'd your enemies.	24			
And this do quickly, e're the Judgement's past;	25		12 58	1
Before you are in horrid prison cast.			55	1
From whence ye cann't at liberty be let,	26			
Untill y' have paid the utmost of the debte				١.
Twas faid of old, All whoredom thou shalt flee :	29	1		1 .
I fay a wanton thought's adultery.	28			1
If thy right eye or hand offend thee thus,	29	1		1
Condemn both them and all thy darling lufts.	30	t		•
C a Come				

4.

;

er,

fure fure.

unt unt.

		Come rather lame, and fing in Heavens Quire;
30		Than alwaies flame, and howl in Hell entire-
-		Again, the Scribes transgress the antient laws,
31		
31	1513	Except it be for fornication; the,
	1.	
1		And he that weds her, act adultery.
33		They also say, Let swearers pay their vow?
31		But I no [idle] fwearing can allow;
35		By Heav'n or Earth, or by Jurajalua:
		For God alone hath power over them.
36		Nor by thy head, until thou can't turn gray,
		Or (at thy pleasure) turn thy age away.
37		Barely affirm, or barely elfe deny,
		In vulgar term, No, Nay, Yes, Yea or Y.
38		The law permits you to retaliate
1		[Yernot without the Publick Magiffrate: ]
39		Be Ye ( if any buffer you ) fo meek,
3		As ( rather than revenge ) turn th' other cheek.
40		If law's presended, and thy coat be gone;
7		Two wrongs endure, before thou render one.
		And if compel'd (by Mellengers of State)
41		To go a journey, be not obstinate.
4.1		Give, to thy pow'r : and whofoe're would borrow.
4		When lend thou can't, delay not till the morrow.
		Ye know what hath been faid [ by Pharifees ; ]
43		Thy Neighbour love, and hate thine Enemies.
		But I fay Love, and Blefs, and pray for those
44		That Hate you, Curle you, Are your bloody foes.
		Construction Carle you, the your blood
45		For thus your Fathers rain and Sun give f.od,
		As well to wicked persons as to good.
46		If ye falute and love your loving Brothers,
47		What do ye mere than Publicans and others?
48		Imitate this perfection of Gods Love;
1		[ And have his benediction from above. ]
2		Touching your giving alms; If ye regard
		Applause of men, expect no more reward.
2		Vand-glory makes the hypocrites proclaim it;
1		And they receive the recompense they aim at-
3	-	Be thou fo private, it may scarce be known
1	1 8	To thee thy felf, what thou thy felf half done.
4		That He who fees the greatest feereey,
1		May (at the laft) reward thee openly.
- (1	V	And when those pray'ft, pray not like those that In greatest concourse, that one world may know it-

THE RESERVE THE PERSON NAMED IN COLUMN TWO IS NOT THE PERSON NAMED IN THE PERSON

Ch.4. Of Alms & Prayer. Fafts . Covetou fne f.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Job.
But shut thy door; be fure thou shalt be heard:	6 6			
Thy private pray'r hee'll publishly reward.			1 1	
Nor pray like heathens, o're and o're again;	.7			
Who think their strings repeated must obtain.			1 1	
God knows beforehand what ye have to fay.	8			
After this manner therefore you may pray :	9			
Our Fleav'nly Father, hallow'd be thy Name.				
Enlarge thy Kingdom, and confirm the fame.	10			
Grant that thy will we may fulfill in love,				
As it is done by ev'ry one above.				
Vouchfafe this day our daily bread to fend us	11			
And pardon us, as we do those offend us.  Whate're the world, whate're the fl. sh or Devil	12			
Tempting attempt, deliver us from evil.	13			
For thou are King of glorious pow'r [ and then				
Wilt still be fo] when time's no more. Amen.		- 1		
(This form he also gave, when ask'd by one			11 1	
For fuch a form, as others had of John.)			2	
Pardons (faid he) are so bestow'd upon you,	14		3	
As you your selves do pardon those that wrong you.	15		4	
Moreover, in your private falls, sequester	16	20		
That hypocritical affected gellure.	•	7		
Wash and anoint thy self : and thun their puther,	'37	1	1 1	
Who both reward and fast to one another.	-/	1	1 1	
Fast not to min, but unto God; and see,	18			
If God do n't recompense thee openly.			1	
Lay up no treasure here for moth and ruft;	19		11 33	
And where (for thieves) ye know not whom to truft.		1		
Lay't up in heav'n; fuch things approach not thicher:	20	1	34	-
Your heart and treasure will be both together.	21			
Both foul and body are directed well,	2:		11 34	
If light in th' eye and in the judgement dwell-	1	1	35	
But being clouded with blind avarice,	2	3	36	1:
How difmal an obscurity is this!	١.	1		
For God and Mammon are so opposite,	3	4	1	
They cannot both be ferv'd by mortal wight.	١.			
Take then no thought for things to drink or eat :	2	1	13 22	
God gives you life; he'll (furely) give you meat.	20		33	
He feeds the fowls, that neither reap nor fow:	1 "	1	24	1
Are ye not better than the birds (I trow?)	25		25	
But which of you take all the thought you can,	1 '	1	26	
Can make himself one whit the taller man?	1 1	8	27	fa.
And then for clothes; the lilies here (ye know) Nor toyl, nor fpin; yet fee but how they grow!	1	1	1 -/	100
C 2 That				

4.

;]

3.

List hat do r it. But

## Judging others.

Ch. 4. That even Salomos in all his glory Was not aray'd like one of these before y'. Be not so faithless as to think your Father Will cloath the grafs, and not his children rather. Take then no thought for victuals or for fuits: These are the chiefest care of heathen brutes. Your father knows ye cannot be without them: Ye need not be so anxious then about them. His kingdom first and Right'ousness pursue : The relt shall all be added unto you. My little flock, away with fears and cares : Your Fathers will hath made you Royal heirs. Be not folicitous about to morrow : The present day is full enough of forrow. Ra her give alnis, let what ye have be fold : And fo provide you bage, that wax not old.

Judge not, and be not judg'd: for as ye judge, That judgement to receive ye must not grudge. How can't thou hypocritically crie, Of that fame fraw I'll clear my brothers eye; When in thine own there is a beam? Correct Thy own waies first, and then let him be checkt.

To Cynick teeth expose not things divine : Nor Diamond-doctrines to the feet of fwine.

Although a friend at midnight may deny Torife, and do his friend a courtely; Yet if his friend be but importunate, He'll rife and help him (be it ne're fo late.) Be earnest in your pray'rs; ask, seek, and knock ; Receive, and find, and heaven-gates unlock. What man ( for bread ) will give his child a ftone, Or give him ( for a fifth ] a scorpion > If ye ( whose goodness comes from him ) do so, Much more shall he his Ghostly gifts bestow.

Observe that gen'ral Law, to others do, As ye are willing should be done to you.

The broad way thun wherein the rabble treads. Which unto death and fo to ruine leads. Strive ( with a few ) to enter at the gate That leads to life; because 'tis very streight.

Beware of teachers cloath'd in woolly skin, But are indeed as ray nous wolves within; You. I know them by their lives and by their lips: Tis not a vine that beareth haws or heps.

mai.	Mar. L	HE	Joh.
7 18			
		- 1	
		1	
21		. 1	
-			
91			
-5			
24			
-			111
1			1 3
-5		-	1
26			
20			
1 ,-			
-7	6	49	
18			1
1 .0			
20		1	
>		1	
8 4			1
1'	1	2	- 1
6		2	
		4	
		-	
1		,	
1 2		6	
	1	-	1
8			1
1			1
1	1		
1		,	1
9	1	8	1
1			
10		0	1
1		-	1
11			1
1 12		1,5	1
1 13		IC	
1			1 1
1		31	
1	1	1	1
	7 18 19 10 21 21 23 24 25 26 27 18 29 8 5 6 7 8	7 18 19 10 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 18 29 8 5 6 7 8	19 10 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 6 49 18 29 8 5 7 1 2 6 5 7 8 7 9 8 10 9 9 11 12 13 10 11

Mat.	Mar.	Luk. Jon	The Widows Son of Naim. John, &c. Ch.
		7 12	And there he met (without the City walls)
			A widows only fons fad funerals,
. 1		1	Attended with much people of the place
		1 1	Cordoling of her lamentable case.
		13	And at the fight his bowels did relent,
			Weep not (faid he) thy loss do I resent.
		1.4	When to the Bier he came, the bearers flaid;
			Then did he touch the fame, and thus he faid;
			Young man arife. He could not but obey, [ And open his eyes, that had been cold as clay : ]
			Then fixting up, he spake exceeding plain,
		15	And Jelus gave him to his friends again.
		16	Great fear surpriz'd all those that saw the same
		"	Who therefore prais'd the great Jehovahs Name
13		1	Because he had his people visited,
			And rais'd a prophet that could raife the dead.
		17	Which rumour quickly was divulg'd throughout
			Is lea and the Region round about.
II 2		13	8. John heard it too; and fent to Chrift, to knot
3		19	Whether he were indeed the Christ or no.
- 5	10	20	Now Jefus (when the two disciples came)
1		21	Was healing men pollelt, and blind, and lame.
4		2:	Tell John (faid he) what miracles are wrought,
5		23	And how the Gospel to the poor is raught. And bleft is he that taketh no offence
6		1 -2	At this my Jew-despised exigence.
1		24	Then Jelus (when the meffengers were gone )
7			Thus to his Auditours commended John :
8	7	25	What went ye forth to fee ? a way ring reed ?
°			Or one arayed like the Royal feed ?
9		25	What went ye forth to fee ? a Prophet ? yeas
1			No Prophet ever war fo great as He.
10		27	He 'tis, of whom the Prophecy doth fay,
			I fend my Meffenger, to clear thy way.
11]		23	And yet the meanest Gospel-minister
	-		Before this great Law-prophet I prefer.
\$2		1618	Till Joba the types and prophelies foretold
33			What Johns forchinger bids you now behold.
14	1	1	Come ye but hear and understand; in summ,
25	1	1	This that Eine is, that was to come.
1			Yet few embrac'd his Gospel, save the worst ;
		9. 20	Which have no right (ye think) but are accurate. Heathers and Publicans (indeed) conform
			thick, as if they Heaven meant to thorm,

Ch. 4. Christ upbraids their unbelief.	Mat.	Mar. Luk.	Fob.	
But Pharifees and Lawyers have rejected		1 .		ı
His good advice from God to them directed.		7 3c		ı
What shall I say then to this prevish race,	11 16	31		ı
But what the boyes are wont ith market-place :		3,		ı
Ye dance not at our merry pipe; our ditty	17	32		ı
(Though ne're fo doleful) will not move your pity?				ı
For Johns austerity ye have opprest	18	33		ı
With infamy, as if he were possest:				ı
I that am free free and affable, have got The title of a Glutton and a Sot.	19	34	17.74	١
But all true fons of Wildom justify				l
Both him and me from all your obloquy.		35		ı
9. Then did the Lord their unbelief upbraid,	10			I
To whom his pow'r had chiefly been display'd.				l
Wo to Cho azia, to Bethfaida wo !	21		1 5	ı
For Tyre and Sides would have long ago				I
Themselves in fack-cloth humbled, had they been				ı
Spectators of the things, that ye have feen.				
I tell you therefore, in the Judgement-day	22			l
A greater doom shall ye receive than they.				
In wonders Capernaum doth excell;	23			ı
And their neglect will thrust her down to hell. If Sodom and Gomer ab had enjoy'd them,				l
				ı
That fire and brimfle ne had not yet deftroy'd them. I tell you therefore, in the Judgement-day				
She shall receive a greater doom than they.	34			ı
Thanks to my Father, Lord of Heav'n and Earth,	25			ı
Who flightest men of parts and noble birth ;	-,			
And doll these mysteries to Children shew :				
Because it is thy pleasure so to do.	26			
Thou haft deliver'd ev'ry thing to me;	27			ı
And I am fully known to none but thee :				ı
And so thy glorious person is conceal'd				
Only to me and thorow me reveal'd.				l
Come unto me, all ye that are opprest;	28			
Come unto me, and I will give you relt.				l
Submit your felves to this my Discipline:	29			
'I will prove the best and sweetest Anodyne.	20			
[ I do not tyrannize with rig'rous might : ] My yoke is eafy and my burden light.	30			ı
to. About this feafon (being invited) he		- 20		١
Lay down to dinner with a Pharifee,		7 36		ı
A woman of the City thither came		27		ı
( Whose life had gain'd her a netorious name )		1 3"		١
And				i

7h.4

; y:]

ame ;

out knov

ht,

e)

Mat. Mar.	Lak.	7.b.	His Feet Anointed. Ch.
			And brought (within an Alabaster pot) The delicatest ointment could be got.
			She kneei'd behind his feet; and when they were
	7 38		Wash'd with her tears, she dri'd them with her bai
	1		Then ( having kift them ) with her oyl fo fweet
	1		Bath'd his beloved, well-beloved feet.
	1 .		The Pharifee (observing what was done)
	39		Wonder'd that Jesus let her thus alone.
	1		Were this ( thought he ) a Prophet ( as they deen
			He would have known, who 'tis that toucheth him
			Simos ( faid Jefus ) fomewhat I should fay.
	40		Mafter (faid Simon ) let me hear't, I pray,
	41		Two men ( faid He ) to pay to One were bound
	4.		One twenty shilling, th' other twenty pound:
	42		And when they had not wherewithal to pay,
	1 7	1	He cancelled and threw the bonds away.
	1 3		Which of the two (doll' think) will love him mo
	43	1	Why, he by whom the greatest summ was lost.
1 1	1		Thou 're in the right (faid Christ.) Now do but I
1	1		How very different your dealings be.
	44		Thou did'it me not with common water greet :
		1	Her penitential tears have washt my feet.
	45		My cheek with common kifs thou didft not greet:
			She hath not yet left killing of my feet.
1 1	46	1	My head with common oyl thou didft not greet :
			Her pleasant ointment hath persum'd my feet.
! !	47		Her fins are pardon'd, which she knew were man
1 1	1 .		Though thou (perhaps) dost think thou hast not ar
1 1	48		Then he addreft himself to her, and said,
1 1			Thy fins are pardon'd, all thy debts are paid
1 1	49		This startled all the rest that were at dinner:
1 1		1	What man (faid they) can thus discharge a finne
1 1	56		-The Faith (faid Christ) hath gain'd thee this release
			And therefore (Daughter) go thy way in peace.
1 1	le ,		11. Jefus went (after this) from town to town
	1 .		(With his Apostles) preaching up and down. And certain gratefull women bore his charge,
	1 .	1	Whom He from evil spirits set at large.
1 1			Mary (from whom went seaven ) and Susanab,
	1 . "		With Herods fleward Chuza's wife Joanna. ( blim
12 22	11 14		12. Then brought they one possess, both dumb and
1	1		But at his word the Devil foon relign'd.
12	1	1	So that the people were amaz'd; and gave it
1."	1.	}	For granted, He was Christ ( the Son of David.)
			B B

the second secon

. 4	h4. The blaffbemy of the Scribes. They,&c.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Fob.
. 0	or Scribes came thither from Jurufalem, Those Hellish malice made em thus blasphemes;	12 24		11 15	
ere	He beats the Devils down but with a club				
bair :	hat's borrow'd of their Grand-fire Belzebub.		-		
335	Housen ( said Christ ) or Kingdoms, that divide	25	23	17	
. 0	hemselves against themselves, cann't long abide.		24		
0	Devils thus among themselves contend,	26			
. 10	son will their felf diffracted Kingdom end.		36		
cem/	fou think your own Exercifts do it by the power of Gods spirit: why not I?	27		19	
him.	he power of Gods spirit: why not 1?		1		
7	at if I do, then am I Davids fon;	28		20	
J	le may be fure, that Kingdom is begun.		1	-	
und,	ruine Satans plots, I bind his hands;	29	27	21	
	vanquish vice, wherein his Kingdom stands.	1 "	1 -	21	
-11	and he that helps me not to beat him down,	30		23	
	linders th' advancement of my Royal Crown.	1		-,	
moft?	All fin may be forgiven what foever:	31		12 10	
. F	ut this malicious Blasphemy shall never.	1	29		
ut fæ	Whoe're imputes what Heavens Holy Spirit	31			
	Works, unto Hells black art, shall Hell inherit.	-	1 30		
:	how me the fruit, I know the tree : and fo	33			
	these wicked words your wicked hearts do show.	1	1		
eet e	for from the fountain of the heart doth spring	34	1		
	oth ev'ry good and ev'ry evil thing.	1	1		
t: :	But at the laft men must a reck ning make	35	1		
2	for all the idle words they ever spake.	1			
many:	and then thy found or thy corrupted breath	36	-		
ot any	Will prove a favour unto life or death.	39			
	3. Some then defired him a fign to shew,	38		11 16	
	Whom Jelus thought not fit to yield unto.	1	1		١,
:	(chall e're long (faid he) have such a one, as	39		29	
nner !	Was once prefigur'd in the Prophet Tonas.	1 37		-	
elcafe	As the third day gave him his second birth,	40		30	
e.	As the third day gave him his second birth, bothen shall I forsake the teeming earth.			31	
n	Those Ninevites condemn this stubborn race:	41		31	
	for here's a Greater in their Prophets place.	1		,	
	The Southern Queen condemns you ev'ry one:	42			
11	for here's a Greater than King Solomon.	1	1		
ab;	I have begun to cast your Devil out;	43		24	
blind	Who roving folicarily about,	1			
and	At length returns, and [ at the open door ]	44		25	
- 1	Espies his house deckt better than before:	1		1	
13	Then with a feav'n-fold power will he ventue	45		26	
id.)	To your eternal ruine ) to reenier.	1	1		1
Box	14. While				

### The Parable of the Somer.

14. While yet he spake, his Brethren and his Mothe Could not come near; they throng'd so one anothe Then was he to'd by those that stood about, Thy Mother and thy Brethren are without, dear And sain would speak with thee. But whom d'ye To be (said he) my kindred? I essem These men my nearest and my dearest kin, Which have my fairhfullest Disciples bin: He that obeys my Father, is my Brother; And she likewise, my Sister and my Mother.

How blessed (said a woman) is the womb

And paps, from whence the nourthment hath come Yea, bielt are they (faid He ) a great deal rather, Which hear and do the will of God my Father. 14. That very day did he from flip-board teach Great multitudes of people on the Beach. A husbandman (faid he) went out to fow; And fome feed fell, where people u'd togo: Which lying pen to the fowls, they came And-very greedily devour'd the fame. Some fell upon a ground of flone, and there The unftart blade was quickly made appear : But when the fun grew hot, it wither'd quite; Because the rooting was so very flight. Some fell (again) upon a ground of thorn, Which everpowered and choak'd the com-Some falling on a good and fertile foil, Did variously reward the plowmans toy!. He that hath got an ear to hear, may hear : Bit all have not an understanding ear. ] Then his Disciples askr him, why he spoke

So Enignatically to the flock.

Because / said he ) to you alone 'cis given,

To understand the mysteries of heaven.

They that do know and practise, shall have more;

Others shall lose the things they had before.

So these that think they have both eve and ear,

Indeed and truth do neither see nor hear.

So faid If this be this harden'd land;
Hear ye and fee, but nothing understand.
In judgement are they blind, and fo goofs-hearted
Left they should understand and be converted.
Ye hear and fee, what all the Prophets could
Nor hear nor fee, though very fain they would.

- had ship namehla mana minin amusa	1.0.0		1	o
ear then this parable more p'ain exprest; hich is (indeed) among it the easiest.	13.18		.	
mich is ( indeed ) amongst the easiest.	1	148		
e Preacher fows the word of God; and they hich do not understand it, are th' high-way	19	140	11	
cause their hearts do not the seed admir,	1 1	29	12	
he foul-mouth'd Prince o'th' air devourerwit.	1	- 7	- 1	
as which the flony-ground receives with joy,	20	16		
the beat of perfecution will defroy.	21	17	13	
e thorns and briars ( where the feed was hurld )	22	18	14	
int out the cares and riches of the world.	1	19		
folid honest hearrs the word takes root	23	20	15	
d (more or lefs) it beats a pretious fruit.	- 7	-1	- 7	
The Earthly Heaven (faid the Lord again )	24	- 1		
like a field that bears the choicest grain.	1 7		. 1	
while the farmer dreams of no luch matters,	35			
me envious hand or other darnel featters.	1 1	- 1	:	
nd when the Corn and that begin t' appear,	26	- 1	- 1	
ho (fay the fervants) fow'd the darnel here?	27		- 1	
one but an enemy (quoth he) would do'c.	18	- 1		
all we (lay they) advance it by the root?	1 1			
o (faith the Matter) left ye hurt the corn:	39			
nil the harvest let it be forborn.				
nd then the reapers (whom I use to hire )	30			
all house the wheat, and hurl the weed in fire.				
Again, the word dispens'd aright (said He)		26		
like to feed that grows infenfibly.		27	1	
hole fruit of Grace (which no device can blaft )		28		
omes to a Glorious harvest at the last.		29		
Again, my Kingdom's like a mustard-feed,	31	30	1318	
hat yieldara tree wherein the birds may breed.	1	31	19	
om fmall beginnings it will greatly grow;	32	- 32	20	
if as the leven spreads among the dough.		33	21	
fuch plain parables (and yet fublime)	33	34		
e couch'd his Doctrine all at that same time.	34			ı
ifilling what the Pfalmift once foretold,	35		12	
parables declare both dark and old.				
Then the Disciples pray'd him to explain	36			
temeaning of the Darnel and the Grain.	37			
te Grain (faid he) are You, whom I have fown;	38			-
te Ray's the off-spring of the wicked One:	39			
hich in the final harvest of the world	40			
all by the Angels into Hell be burl'd.	41			
nd then the Right'ous like the Sun shall shine.	42		:	1
ley that can hear, let them their ear incline.				

25	15	14	13	14	21	10		8	7	5	3 4		1	50	49	48	47	463
	,				1	10	1 5	7	7	5	3 4	4 1		35	34	33	32	
1	2		1		1							3 .	11 27		23	*	20	

### The Parable of the Somer.

14. While yet he spake, his Breihren and his Mother Could not come near; they throng'd so one another. Then was he to'd by those that stood about, Thy Mother and thy Brethren are without, deem And sain would speak with thee. But whom d'ye To be (said be) my kindred? I elleem These men my nearest and my dearest kin, Which have my fairhtullest Disciples bin: He that obeys my Father, is my Brother; And she likewise, my Sister and my Mother.

How blessed (faid a woman) is the womb

And paps, from whence the nourthment hath come! Yea, bielt are they (faid He ) a great deal rather, Which hear and do the will of God my Father. 14. That very day did he from fhip-board teach Great multitudes of people on the Beach. A husbandman ( faid he ) went out to low; And fome feed fell, where people us'd togo: Which lying pen to the fowls, they came And very greedily devour'd the fame. Some fell upon a ground of flone, and there The upstart blade was quickly made appear : But when the fun grew hot, it wither'd quite 3 Because the rooting was so very flight. Some fell (again) upon a ground of thorn, Which everpowered and choak'd the com-Some falling on a good and fertile foil, Did variously reward the plowmans toy!. He that hath got an ear to hear, may hear : Bit all have not an underflanding ear. ] Then his Disciples askr him, why he spoke So Enigmatically to the flock. Because ( said he ) to you alone 'is given,

To understand the inviteries of heaven.
They that do know and practife, shall have more;
Others shall lose the things they had before.
So these that think they have both eye and ear,
Indeed and truth do neither see nor hear.
So faid shaits to this harden'd land;
Hear ye and see, but nothing understand.
In judgement are they blind, and so gools-hearted;
Lest they should understand and be converted.
Ye hear and see, what all the Prophets could
Nor hear nor see, though very sain they would.
Here

Ch. Hear Whice

Ch. 4

Hear Whice The I Whice Becaut The factor That That

The late of the transfer of th

Is like But v Some And Who None Shall

No ( Until And ( Shall Ag Is like

Com
Ag
That
From
Juft
In fu

He c fulfil l'Il p The

The The I

Shall And They

Hear then this parable more p'ain exprest;	13 18		1	
Which is ( indeed ) amongst the easiest.	1510	13		
The Preacher fows the word of God; and they	19	148	11	
Which do not understand it, are th' high-way:	1	1	12	
Because their hearts do not the feed admir,		29	7	
The foul-mouth'd Prince o'th' air devoured it.		1	- 1	
That which the flony-ground receives with joy,	20	16	13	
The heat of perfecution will destroy.	21	17	- 1	
The thorns and briars ( where the feed was hurld )	22	18	14	
Point out the cares and riches of the world.		19	- 1	
In folid, honest hearts the word takes root,	23	20	15	
And (more or less) it bears a pretious fruit.		- 1	1	
The Earthly Heaven (faid the Lord again )	24	- 1		
Is like a field that bears the choicest grain.		- 1		
But while the farmer dreams of no luch matters,	35	- 1		
Some envious hand or other darnel scatters.		- 1		
And when the Corn and that begin t' appear,	26	1	- 1	
Who (fay the fervants) fow'd the darnel here?	27	- 1		
None but an enemy (quoth he) would do'c.	18	- 1		
Shall we (fay they) advance it by the root?		. 1		
No (faith the Mafter) left ye hurt the corn:	39			
Until the harvest let it be forborn.	30	.		
And then the reapers (whom I use to hire)	30			
Shall house the wheat, and hurl the weed in fire.  Again, the word dispens'd aright (said He)	l i	26		
Is like to feed that grows infentibly.	1 1	27		
Whole fruit of Grace (which no device can blaft )	1 1	28		
Comes to a Glorious harvest at the last.	1 1	29		
Again, my Kingdom's like a mustard-feed,	31		1318	
That yieldara tree wherein the birds may breed.	1 1	31	19	1
From fmall beginnings it will greatly grow;	32	. 32	20	
Just as the leven spreads among the dough.	1 1	33	21	1
In such plain parables (and yet sublime)	33	34		
He couch'd his Doctrine all at that same time.	34			١.
Juifilling what the Pfalmift once foretold,	35		66	
I'll parables declare both dark and old.				
Then the Disciples pray'd him to explain	36			
The meaning of the Darnel and the Grain.	37			
The Grain (faid he) are You, whom I have fown;	38		1	
The Ray's the off-spring of the wicked One:	39			
Which in the final harvest of the world	40	-		
Shall by the Angels into Hell be huri'd.	41			1
And then the Right'ous like the Sun shall shine.	42	-	-	ľ

Mat.	Mar.	Luk. 70b.	Treasure, &c. The Tempest stilled. Ch.
1343			He that hath found where treasure is conceal'd,
44			Sells all he hath and purchases the field :
45			So is the Gospel. So a Merchant-man
46			Makes all the mony, all the means he can,
,			To gain a costly diamond; to gain
1			What doubly will reward his cost and pain.
47			'Tis like a Net enclosing great and small;
*			( All are enclosed, because they 're fishes all : )
48			But on the shore their good or bad condition
			Must undergo the Fishers inquisition
49	5	-	And so the Angels at the latter day
50			Shall fave the good, and throw the bad away.
51			Then Jesus ask'd his Scholars, if they thought
			These things intelligible, which he taught.
			They answer'd, Yes, all this we understand.
52			Take notice then ( laid he ) of this command;
			Lay fafely up ( for treasure) all you've heard,
			Be like to Scribes for Heaven well prepar'd;
			Or like to skilfull Houthoulders, that thew
		_	(Upon occasion ) things both old and new.
	4 2I	8 16	Who lights a candle, to be covered
			Beneath a narrow buffiel or a bed?
	22	17	All that I tell you here, must come to light :
			All must be made appear to all mens fight.
	23		Ye that can hear, to this incline your ear:
	24	18	Take special heed both what and how ye hear.
			Look how much care and diligence ye take,
			So much the greater profit will ye make.
	25		Gifts well employ d the Lord intends to bles;
			Which not employ'd must needs grow less and less.
13	35	21	16. Now when the ev'ning came, he bid them mi
1	36		Tow'rd th' other fide of this Tiberian lake.
24	37	23	And being under fail, the wind and fea
			Were like to cast the ships and them away.
25	38	24	They (as their facred anchor) flee to Him:
			Carett thou nothing, if we link or fwim?
. 26	39		He then awoke, and ( rifing from his pillow )
		25	Rebuk'd the wind, and calmed ev'ry billow:
27	43		Chiding their fluctuating faith. And they
	41		Wonder'd to fee th' imperious wind obey.
28	5 1	26	17. Now to the place of Gaderenes he comes:
			Where two Demoniacks mer him from the tombs.
	2	27	One was so fierce and fell, his furious hands
	3	1	Snapt ( like a twined thread ) the strongest bands

Ch. 4. The Legion of Devils. Fairus, &c.	Mat.	Mor. 1	uk.	fob-
Ranging about the Hills and Monuments,		4	T	
Yelling, and lancing of bimfelf with flints.			- 1	-
Chrift at a diftance be beheld and knew,		68	28	
And proffrate at his feet himfelf he threw.			-0	
Jefus ( faid he ) thou Son of God, be gone;	8 29			
And (by the Great Jehovah ) let m' alone :		' 7	- 1	
Let me alone; confine me not as yet		- 1	- 1	
Within that bottomless and easeless pit.		- 1	- 1	
For He had faid, come forth thou fiend [ fo mad : ]		18	29	
Asking (befides) what kind of name he had.		9	30	
I have (faid he) as large a name as any:	1	1	3~	
Legion I'm call'd, for truly we are many.				
Pray let us not be utterly cashier'd:		10	31	
Grant us possession of that swinish herd.	30	11	3.1	
These were about two thousand there at grass:	31	12	32	
And into them (by Jefus' leave ) they past.			1	
Then running down a place exceeding fleep,	32	13	33	
The dirty fwine were drowned in the deep.		1 1	1	
And when the hogherds faw't, away they fled,	33	14	34	
To tell the people how their cattle fped.			1	
To fee this accident the people ran;	34	25	35	
And when they came, they faw the favage man			30	-
Six cloath'd and in his wits at Jesus' feet :	1			
And they were all aftonished to see't.	1	1 1		100
But being informed what became of 's hoft,	1	26	36	
They prayed Jesus to depart the coaft.	1	17	37	
So taking thip, the man would scarce for sake him,	1	18	38	
[For fear the Legion again should take him.]	1		3	
Go home (faid Christ) fear no fuch future evil;	1	19	39	
[I can (though absent) guard thee from the Devil. ]		- 1	30	
Go; let the mercies of the Lord be blazed.		20		
He went; and made Decapolis amazed.				
18. Now after Jesus was again come o're,	9 1	21	40	
He found the people waiting on the shore.	1		1	
A Ruler of the Synagogue then came	1	22	41	
And worship'd Jesus (Jairus was his name)	1			
Lord, come (faid he ) and touch, and fo recover	-	23	42	-
My little Daughter thateis given over.	1		11.4	
And as they both together went along,	19	24		X
A certain woman crowded in the throng;	2		43	
Which had a flux for twelve long years endur'd,	1		43	
Spent all fhe had, and could not yet be cur'd.	1	26		
I know ( faid the ) I thould be as I ought,	2	1 29		
Could I but touch this Great Physicians coat.	1	1 78	•	1
Wit	p .			

5

eß. mak

be. and

	3	44
22 5	30	45
22	31	
- 1	31	46
- 1	33	47
	34	48
	35	49
	36	50
	37	51
23	38	52
24	39	53
25		
26	41	54
	43	56
27	-	
28		-
29		
30		
31		
32		
-33		
34		
13 54	5 1	
55	2	

# The bloody Ifue. Two blind Men. Ch. 4.

With much ado she reach'd the fringe or border, And fraight perceiv'd her body was in order. Then Jelus turn'd and ask'd, Who touch'd me thus? Peter reply'd, They throng both thee and us. Some body hath ( faid he, and look'd about ) I find that healing vertue is gone our. And when the woman faw the was not hid; She kneeling, trembling, told him what the did. Daughter ( faid he ) thine own believing heart Was th' instrument of cure; in peace depart. Then one of Jairm, fervants came, and sed, Thou need'ft not trouble Him; thy Daughter's dead. Be not afraid ( faid Christ ) do but believe; Thou shalt thy daughter fate and found receive. Then coming to the boule, he fuffer's none To follow him, fave Peter, James, and John. And hearing what a doleful din they kept, He told them that the Dam'sel only slept. They laugh'd at that. Stand back (faid he) give way; And (with her parents ) enter'd, where the lay. Dam'iel (faid he) arife from off thy bed. She did: and they were all aftonished. Now let her eat (faid he) what meat the can: But let not this be known to any man. 19. And as he went from thence, two men implor'd. His mercy, and to have their fight reftor'd. Do ye believe indeed ( faid he ) that this Within my power is? They answer'd, Yes. Then touching their benighted eyes, he faith, Be't to you both according to your faith. They faw: and he ( fo far from all vain-glory ) Bad them conceal, and not reveal the flory. But they departed; and (wheree're they came) In all the country spread abroad his same. 20. They brought him then a dumb Demohiack ? Who being dispossest, distinctly spake. Who (faid th' amazed people ), who can tell, When such a thing was seen in Israel? The Pharilees (againblaspheming) said, He casts out Devils by the Devils aid. 21. Jelus from thence (with his D'feiples) went Where formerly his private life was spent. And as he taught, they wonder'd He should know Such things, who never had been bred thereto.

28 MR 59

. .

d.



SPETER He was erneified at Rome Whishel downward and buried



S'PAVL He war beheaded by the command of Nero i Roman Emperor



S'ANDREW Hereas fafined to a Crofe at Patra in Achaja from in he Breach



S.TAMES MAIOR Me was by tac Command there beheaded at levulatem.

H



S. TOHN Me hed at Ephofus boycare S. PHILLP He was at Sieropolis first Mer our Levels Palsion and was there



Concilied and then frened to death.

Cl. 4. The Apostles fint abroad.	Mat. N	Lar.	Luk:	Fob.
Thus they were prejudie'd, because they knew Him, and his trade, and his Relations too.	13 55 6	3	1	
Fis very true (faid he, that knew their mind) Prophets at home work entertailment find.	57	4		
Your strange and monstrous unbelief hath hin i'r, d My working miracles among my kindred.	58	6		A1 -
22. Then Jefus went and preach'd about, and wought Wonders and cures in proof or what he taught:	9 35	1		
Pitying the feeble multitude, that were Scatter'd like sheep without a shepherds care.	35		*	12
The Crop is great (faid he) and 'tis as true, That faithful, skilful working are as few.	37			1
But pray to God, that he would fend abroad Labourers void of folly and of fraud.	38			
And now do, what I chose you twelve to do,	101	2	2 6	
Perambulate the Land by two and two.	2			
Pals by Samaritan and Heathen towns:	3			
Seek ye the sheep that stray on Jewish downs.	1 4			
This Doctrine preach, Christs kingdom is begun:	5		2	
Prove it by miracles, as I have done.	6	1		1
Cast out the Devils, cause the dead to live :	8			
Ye freely have received, freely give.				
Provide no meney, no more cloaths; go forth,	9		3	
Just as you are: your work is somewhat worth.	10	8		1
And tarry, when ye come to any Town,	11	9		10
In one good house; and she not up and down.				
With peace on fuch a house peace shall remain;	12	10	4	
From others it returns to you again.	13	1		1
It any Town your words or you difguit,		11	5	i
Witness against them, shaking off their dust.  And in the judgement-day shall these have forrow,	14			1.
Much more than those of Sodom and Gomorrab. Ye go like sheep among the wolvish droves;	15	1		
Beware of men: to Councils they'll accuse you;	16			
And often in their Synagogues abuse you.	17			
Refore the Roman powers you'il to led: (And so the Gossel shall be further spread.)	18			
But trouble not your felves, what then to fay : Your answer shall be ready at that day.	19	12	it	
You answer not so much, as doth the spirit, Which from your Heav nly Father ye inherit.	20		12	
A Brother will inform against a Brother: One steering Christian will betray another.	21			
D None				

.

The em.

None will endure you: but if you endure To th' end, be fure you shall be then secure. When persecuted, flee from Town to town : Before you've done, I'll poure my veng'ance down. Ye must not look to have the world good word, When Him they so abuse that is your Lord. Then fear them not : let nothing be conceal'd; What I have told you, must be all reveal'd. Proclaim aloud, whate're I whisper here : And do not body-burning Tyrants fear. Fear him that can both heav'n and Earth controll, And bid hell-flames devour both body' and foul. Tis He, by whom your very hairs are told. Are not two sparrows for a farthing fold? Not one of them drops down without your Father. And will he not look after You much rather?

Own me before the world, and you I'll own,
Then when ye come before my Fathers throne.
Deny me (if you pleafe; / I'll you deny,
Then when you come before his Majefty.
For I am come to light a trying fire,
Whose kindling I most ardently defire.
But I my self must tirt be dipt therein:
How am I streightned till it doth begin!

Think not that I am come to fettle peace:
For (with the Gospel) troubles will encrease.
Through Satans malice it will fet at strife
Father and Son, the Husband and the Wife.
And he that sets the dearest friend above me,
I set him down for one not worthy of me.
And so is he that beare h not his cross,
And follows me; although to's outward loss.

Now you're precaution'd. Who begins a tower, Before he weighs the utmost of his power? For otherwise he gaineth but a jeer; Because he founded, what he could not rear. Or what King goes to undertake a war, Before he knows how strong his forces are? But rather than unequally engage, He'll try to qualify the others rage. So ye be forthand on your losses think; That when your trial comes, ye may not shrink. H: that loves life before the Gospels profit, He shall for ever be deprived of it.

Ch. 4. John Baptist beheaded. Herod, &c.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Job.
But he that will expose his life for me,				
Shall live, and only lofe mortality.				1
Whoso receivesh you that bear my name,	1040			
Receiveth me, and Him from whom I came.				
And if to God and Me he hath regard, He shall receive our Messengers reward.	41		- 1	
That cup of water which is given fo,				
Shall with eternal bleffings overflow.	42			
So the Apostles went and preach'd about,	ItI	5 125	6	
Healing with oyl, and calting Devils out.	1	1		
He (in their absence) travel'd up and down,	1	13		
Preaching the word in Country and in Town.		7		
23. Now Hero Astipas (th' incest'ous beatt)	146	23	- 1	
Invited all his Gailants to a feast.  And as the Daughter of Herodias	-		- 1	
(In dancing) hugely pleased Artipas,		32	- 1	
He fwore he'id grane (that very day or's birth)	1 -1			
What e're the askt, to halt the Kingdoms worth.	7	23		
She askt her Mother, what the thould demand;		24	- 1	
And this her wicked answer was at band;	1 1		.1	
In thy demands (my Daughter ) be no larger	1 8			
Than John the Baptists head within a charger.		- 1	- 1	
So in the comes: My Lord (faid the) I with	1 1	25	- 1	
The head of John the Eaptift in a dith.	1 1			
The King was very loth (at first) to grant it; But for the fake of 's oath she did not want it.	9	26	- 1	
For straight he sent an Executioner,			- 1	
To feich his head [ and tongue ] to humour her.	10	27	- 1	
The maid received it, and carry'd forth	11	28	- 1	
T'her Mother more than all the kingdoms worth,	1 "			
When his Disciples heard of this disafter,	12	29	- 1	
They came and decently enterr'd their Mafter.				
24 And Jefus' fame was now fo much display'd,	1	14	7	
Tha: Herods conscience made him sore afraid.				
'Tis not (faid he) Elias, talk not of it;	2	15	1	
Nor yet the foul of any other Prophet; But He whose head was given for a Ball?	1.1	16	9	. 3
His works will make my crime prove Capital.			1	
25. Then came the Tweivestelating how they taught		30	10	
And also all the miracles they wrought.		1		
John's dead ( faid he : ) we'll ftep afide a while	13	31		
( And leave this croud ) some half a dozen mile.	1.	32		
( For now the train of people was fo great,	1 1	33		1
They could not gain fo much as time to eat.)	1 1	1	1	- 1
D 1 And				

But

Mat.	Mer.	Luk.	J.b.   The five Losves and two Fiftes. Ch. 4.
4 14	-	i	6 r And having coaffed to Betifiida Downs,
	-	1	: He met a multitude from fev'ral towns :
	1		2 Which (knowing of his going) ran before,
			And waited there his coming to the shore.
		, 11	And Jesus pity'd them, because they were
	4	,	Like Ilraying theep without a Pastours care :
4	1		a And with spirit al food began to feed them;
	1		Bestowing cures, as ev'ry one did need them.
35	1 35	32	And tow'rd the ev'ning his Disciples come
			Defiring him to fend the people home.
15	36		For here (faid they) there's nothing to be had;
	30		And they have no provision (good or bad.)
-	37		5' Ph'l'ip (faid he, to prove him) where's the meat,
	"		6 Which there my Auditours fhould have to eat?
	0	13	7, Five pound (faid Philip) will not buy them bread;
			For ev'ry one to put a bit in's head.
17	38		8 What have ye here (faid Jefus)? One reply'd,
18			9 Five barly loaves, two little fith befide.
10	35	14	10 Make them (laid he) fit down in equal ranks:
19	*	15	And fo they did. Then Jefus (giving thanks)  11 Breaks to's Difciples first, and them he wishes
-7	40	16	For to diffibute both the bread and fiftes.
20			So the Discip'es did, as Jesus will'd:
	41	17	12 And all the people are, and all were fill'd.
	42		Let nought (find he) be loft; firft let them lup,
			Then look and gather all the fragments up.
	42		13 Which being done, of broken bread and meat
	43		They had a dozen basket-full compleat.
21	44		When there had been five thouland men (befide
3	77		Women and Chridren) fully fatisfy'd.
		1	14 26. And they were fo transported with the thing;
			They call'd him Chrift, & would have made him king.
22	45		But hidding his Disciples put to Sea,
13	45		15 He left the company, and went to pray.
		-	And in the mountain he was left behind,
2.4	42	×:	16 While they were flrugling with the tide and wind.
25	48		17 But having row'd about a league, they fpy'd
	-		18 Almighty Jefus walking by their fide.
26	40		And they cry'd out, supposing 'was a firste:
			(for new was past the middle of the night.)  20 But Jelus let them hear his voice, and faid,
2.7	50	1	
: 8			Cheer up, "is I, ye need not be difinay'd. And Simon Peter answer d, If 'tis thou,
	1	1.	then call me to thee on the water now.
			Then can me to thee in the water now,

Well,

Ch.4. He walketh on the Sea. He exhorts, &c.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk	708.
Well, come (faid be. ) And Peter wa'ked well,	1429			1
Till's faith (by florms and winds arifing) fell.	30			1 1
That finking, he fank too; and fore afraid	,,			1 1
Cry'd out amain to Jesus for his aid.				15
Who did indeed (with's belping hand) protect him;	31		4	2.
But for his unbelief he foundly checkt him.	1			le in
And they perceiving that it was the Lord,				6 ,81
With all their heart received him on board.				3
When He came up, they had a calm; and found	32	6 51		
Themselves arrived, whither they were bound.	1			
Then their aftonishment was wenderful;		52		
(For they forgot the loaves, they were so dull.)				
And falling down before his feet, they cry,	33			1
Thou art indeed the Son of God most high.	1 "			1
No fooner could their feet on ground be fer,	34	53	1	
But known it was through all Gennesa et:	35	54	1	1
And notice given unto all diseased;	36	55	•	
Who touching but his cloaths, were all releafed.	!	56	1	
27. Now those five thousand tarry'd yonder still,				2.2
And thought next day to have him on the hill?	1		1	23
But then perceiving Jesus had forfook em,		1	1	24
They came to Capernaum for to look him.		1	1	
Rabbi(faid they)which way didft thou come hither		1	1	35
(Knowing there was no boat to bring him thither.)	1	1	1	1
Indeed (faid He) 'tis for the food ye got,	1	1		26
But for the miracle ye feek me not.		1	1	1
Feed rather, that ye may for ever live:		1	1	27
Such food can I (by my Commission) give.		1	1	
And what's requir'd of us (faid they again)	1	1	1	28
That fo we may that other food obtain?		1	1	1
Your duty is (faid Jefus) now to yield Affent to Him whom God hath fent and feal'd.	1 :	1	1	29
What we beheld (faid they) that's not enough;	1	1	1	1 20
We cannot yield without a greater proof.	1 .		1	30
Our Fathers fed (as by the Word appears )	27.70. 00	3		31
On Mojes' bread from Heaven fourty years.	1	9	1	1 "
From God (faid he) not Mofel, came that fare;	1.		1	32
Nor from the highest Heavens, but the air.	1 :		15	1 "
This is true bread, that comes from Heav'n indeed			1	33
And gives true life to all that truly feed.	1	1 3	1	1 ,,
But fill he carnally was understood:	1	1	1	24
Feed us (faid they) with this transcendent food.			1	1 "
I am (faid he) this bread of life; and he	1	1	1	35
Shall never hunger more, that feeds on me.	1	1	1	1 "
D 3 Bu	it			

Many disciples could not well digeth.

(For in the Synagogue 'cwas all declar'd, And therefore both by one and other heard.)

I know your murmuring, faid he. Doth this Within you ratis to great a prejudice?

What it ye should the Son of man behold Ascending thither where he was of old?

1

Mas. Mar. Luk. Fob. Ch. 4. Many Disciples fall off. I am not to be understood so grofly : 63 I speak of feeding and of food more ghostly. But some of you believe not; I forefaw them: 64 None come to me, except the Father draw them. 65 At shat same word (because he touch'd the sore. ) 66 Many drew back, and follow'd him no more. Will ye go too (faid Jesus to the Twelve ) 67 Will ye go too, and leave me to my felf? To whom (faid Simen Peter) should we go? 68 What other can eternal life befrow? 69 We know and are perswaded cv'ry one, That Thou art God Almighty's only Son. How, ev'ry one > faid he. But twelve are chosen; 70 And yet there is a Devil in the dozen. Judas Iscariot was meant by Christ; 71 Him avarice to treachery entic'd. CHAP. D A

### CHAP. 5. 5. 1.

NEx: Paffover He flaid not long in Jury, But thun'd at home their more enraged fury. And from Fe maien to Galilet, There followed him both Scribe and Pharifee: Who took occasion, and with Jefus clash'd, Because his servants ate before they wash'd, For all the Jews do wash them very much : Their vict'als otherwise they will not touch. So after marketing: and many more Traditions of the Elders they adore.) Wherefore (faid they) do thy Disciples thus Franfgre 6 traditions that are given us? Ye hypocrites (faid lefus) very well Maiah did concerning you forerel, This people draweth nigh me with their mouth, Their heart's as far, as is the No th from South. In vain they worthip me, while thus they fwerve From my Commands, and mans commands observe. The Law's transgreat by this your superflition : The Law's betray'd by Presbyter-tradition. God would have Parents honoured and owned; And he that curleth either, should be stoned : If now a man devoce his wealth, he's freed From Succearing his Parents in their need. And ye account a curle as good as none, Except it be by Tetragrammaton. Hearken (laid he to those that it dod about him ) Man is defil'd by nothing from without him : Things from within do really pollute. You that he ve cars to hear, give ear unto't. When Jefus was again retired in, Then his Disciples come and thus begin; Doll thou not underfland, how greatly thou Didft feandalize the Pharifees but now? My Fathers plants (faid he) thall thrive and grow, But others must expect a fatal blow. Let them aione, blind leaders of the blind; Both one and th' other for the pit defign'd.

7

15

8 9 10

9 13

11 15 16

13

14

Explain

T

T

V

Ch. 5. The Syrophenician Woman.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Fob.	1
Explain it unto us (faid Peter then)	15 15	7 18		1	١
Are you (faid He) as yet fuch filly men?	16	19			١
Don't all ve eat pass through you to the draught?	17	20			١
But from the heart comes ev'ry evil thought,	18	21			١
And word, and work. Now these the soul pollute:	19	21			١
To eat with hands unwasht can never do't.	20	23			ı
2. From thence departing, Jesus did arrive at	21	24			١
The coast of Thre; but could not long be private.					١
Thither a woman hearing of his fame	21	25			ı
( Being a Greek-Syrophenician) came,			1		١
And very earneftly the did request	6 1	26			١
To have her Daughters Devil disposses.					١
He held his peace: then faid the Apostles, Sir,	23				1
This woman troubles us, pray answer her.					1
I am to feed poor Ifraels theep ( faid he)	34		10		1
I am not fent [ as yet ] to fuch as fhe.					١
Lord help me (then faid the upon her knecs)	25				1
My Daughter grievously tormented is.					1
The Children must be ferv'd (faid he) I can n't Throw bread to dogs, and let the children want.	36	27			١
Truth Lord (faid she) but yet the dogs may eat					ı
The scatter'd crumbs of either bread or meat.	27	28			١
Woman (faid he) thy faith is great; receive,	28				١
As thou defireft, as thou doft believe.	20	29			١
So home the went, and found her dispossest	7				ı
And laid upon the bed to take her relt.	1 1	30			١
3. Thence through Decapolis he past; and there		31			١
They brought him one could neither speak nor hear.		3.			1
His healing bands they prayd bim to impose :		32			١
(Which ceremony Christ had often choic.)	1.0	3-			١
Then (going afide) he touch'd his tongue with spittle,		33			١
And put his fingers in his ears a little.					١
Then looking up to heav'n, he figh'd, and fed,		34			١
In Spiak, Eth athab (be opened.)					1
The man both heard and spake: and Jesus charged		35			١
They should not let the rumour be enlarged.					١
Bur they fo much the more the matter blazed :		36			١
As being out of measure all amazed.					
His works (faid they) are very good ('tis clear)		37			
He makes the dumb to speak, the deaf to hear.					
4. And being returned into Galile,	19				
He fate upon a mountain near the fea:					
Where at his feet were divers cast diseased;	30				
And (to the peoples wonder ) all were caled.	•			•	
To					

in

Mat-	Isr.	Luk.	Fob.	Seaven Loaves and a few Fishes. Ch. 4.
15 31		1		To fee them walk and fpeak and fee fo well,
,,				They glorify'd the God of Ifrael.
32.8	1		-	And having tarry'd there about three daies,
, 1			-	Then calling his Apostles, thus he laies;
1	2			I pitty this great multitude, whose will'I
				Is brought (by this) to none, or very little.
- 1	3			I'm loth to fend them thus away, left fome
- 1	3			Should faint away, before they reach their home.
33				How in this wilderness can we supply
33	7			With bread ( faid they) fo great a company?
34	5	1		What loaves are here faid He. And when they knew,
27	7	1	1	They told him feav'n, and little fish a few.
2.				Let them fit down ( faid Jefus ) on the banks.
35	6		1	They did. And Jesus (having given thanks)
26				First breaks, and gives th' Apostles, whom he wishes
35	. 7	1		So to deliver out the bread and fifthes.
			1	Which those Disciples did, as Jesus will'd':
37	8		1	And all the people ate, and all were fill'd.
-0		1		And the remains of what was bieft by him,
38	9	1		Fili'd feaven baskets to the very brim.
				Children and women having fed, befide
				Four thousand men compleatly fatisfi'd.
				5: From thence he failed tow'rd Megidde; whither
39	10			Came Pharifees and Sadduces together,
				Puft up with wrangling superflitious leaven,
16 1	11			And fain would have him thew a fign from Heaven.
				Ve hypocrites (faid he) ye weather-wife
2		12 54		Prognofficatours of the various skies!
		55		
				The evining's red (fay you) the morning's gray;
		56		Most hopeful tokens of a pleasant day!
3		57		And can ye not discern that I am He,
				By all the certain figns ye hear and fee?
4	13			This spurious brood shall never have a bigger,
				Than what the Prophet Jonas did prefigure.
5	13			6. So leaving them; he failed back agen.
				Beware (faid he to his Disciples then)
6	14			Beware o'th' leaven of the Pharifees,
1				And of the fly Hirodian Sadduces.
. 8	15			They thought he meant, At table do n't partake
				With fuch as they, whatever shift ye make.
8	16			For they forgot to carry bread enough,
1				'nd bad in all the Veffel but a loaf.
9	19		6.	Why reason ye (said be) about your vice'l?
1	18	1	'	What! is your faith, or is your fenfe fo little?
				Have

Ch. Have So m And Hower And His Som Their Their Bad Got to Simon Their And Or to What Thou Their Bat I Letter For the Simon My F Their Bat I Letter For the And My For I Letter For the Control Their Bat I Letter For the And My For I Letter For the Control Their Bat I Letter For the And My For I Letter For the Control Their Bat I L

Thou For to Recan Tis f

That Chuf Lole

68

Ch. 5. The blind Man at Bethfuida.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Fob.	Ī
Have ye forgor already how I fed	16 10	8 19			١
Have ye forgor already how I fed Somany thousand with so little bread,	11	20		T	ı
And so much left > So then they understood,	12	21			ı
How that he spake of Doctrine, not of food.	1				ı
. A blind man (at Bethfaida) then was brought him :		21	1		ı
Toly his hands upon him they belought him.					ı
And leading him without the town, he wett		23			ı
His eyes with spittle, faying, see'ft thou ye:?					ı
Some men I fee ( faid he ) bu: I should doubt		24			ı
They were but trees, but that they walk about.	1	1	1		ı
Then Jesus, having strok'd his eyes again,		25		1	ı
Bad him look up; and then be faw most plain.					ı
Gotothe place ( faid Jefus ) where you dwell;	1	26	5		ı
Go not to th' Town, nor any Towns-man tell.					1
8. Then (by Cafaria Philippi ) He	13	2	9 18	1	1
Demanded, whom men reckon'd him to be.		1		2	I
They answer'd, some say John, and some Elias,	14	28	1 15	15	ı
And some (again) ark-hiding Jeremias,				3	ı
Or one of th' antient Prophets. But (faid he)	15	29	20	100	ı
What's your opinion new concerning me?	1 .		1	1.	ı
Thou art (faid Simon Peter for the reft)	16	1	1		ı
The Christ, the Son of God for ever blett.		1	1	1	ı
Simon (faid he) thou 'rt happy; for to thee	17		1		ı
My Father hath reveal'd this mystery.	1 .0		1	m >	1
Pata thou art a folid corner-stone,	18	1	1	Epb.	ı
for me to rear my future Church upon,	1			m =	ı
Next unto me, shall ye fo strongly arm it,	1	1	1	10	ı
That hellish force, and fraud shall never harm it.	1 .	1	1	00	ł
Whatever you my flewards here shall do,	15	1	1	74	ŧ
The same is ratified in Heaven too.	1 .			2 5	1
But publish yet to no man, what I am:	1 2	3	0 21	b. 20.21.	Ł
[ Left it obstruct the end for which I cam'. ]	1	1	1	. "	ı
For fuffer at Frufalem I must,	3	3	1 22		ı
And leave (within three dayes) my fun ral-duft			1	-	ı
Nay, fave thy felf from bitter death ( faid Peter )	2	3	2	0	1
For life is certainly a great deal fweeter.		1	1	1 Cor. 2.	1
Get thee behind my back (faid Jesus then)	2	3	3	000	
Thou adverfary both to God and men:	1		1	1 .	1
For to my fight thou art a fore offence,	1			1	١
Recause thou judgest all by humane f nie.	1	1			ı
Tis for the life or men : and to all they	2.	4 3	4 3	3	١
That follow me, mult follow me this way.	1	1	1		1
Chuse life, you'l fee 'is only death ye chuse :	1	1 3	1 . 5		1
Lose life for me, your life ye shall for lose.					1

What

ve

ai.	M	ar.	Luk.	1
26	8	369	25	
27		36 9 37 38	26	
28	9	3	27	
1		2	28	
2		3	29	
3		4	3	
		1	3	
		1	32	١
4		5	33	۱
	ı	6		I
,		7	34	
			35	
6	ı			ı
6 7 8				I
8		8	36	
9		9		
		10		
10		11		
11		12		
12		13		1

# Christs Transfiguration.

Ch. 5. Ch. What if the present-pleasant world ye gain, And lose your souis in everlasting pain ? Disown me now, and I shall you disown, When feated on my great judicial throne. Which (in a figure) some that here do stand, Shall fee accomplied on this flubborn Land. 9. Next week the Lord a lofty bill ascended, With note but Peter, James and John arrended. And as he pray'd, before his pray'r was done, Both he and's raiment thined like the Sun. Then Mojes and Elias also came ( Whole glory far out-shone the brightest stame ) And there with him discours'd [to hearten them] About his full ring at Jerufalim, And of his kingdom, and the dreadful day, Wherein he should his enemies repay. ] And as they were departing, Peter laid, Twere good for m, it here we alway staid. We'l make (Sir) if the motion pleafeth thee, Three fliady Tabernacles for you three. But while he spake at random, there appear'd A glitt'ring cloud, which made them all afear'd. And those two Prophets in that booth so bright Were shadow'd from their almost-dazled fight. And then this voyce did G id the Father fend, To this my well-beloved Son attend. Which threw them all upon their faces flat, Affrighted and altonified thereat. Then Jetus came and touched them, and faid, Stand up all three, and be no more afraid. They role, and looking up, espy'd no more But Joins barely, as he was before. Who firetly charg'd them to conceal from men What now they faw, until he role agen. They all obey'd, but hardly apprehended What this same rising from the dead intended. And as they were descending from the Hill, They told him how they had a scruple still : Why do the Scribes reject what we have heard (Said they) till first Elias hath appear'd? That prophecy (faid he) is very true : Elias came and went, before they knew. Whil'ft here he was, they us'd him at their pleafure! And so must I receive the same hard measure.

They

they

or

0. (

With

lut f

Ind

leb

Whi

(laft

And

or e

Ind

can

The

Díai

e b

The

The

Chris

He t

Wed

When

lut i

Com

can

Belie

And

Lord

Whe

Tof

Thou

for e

He d

So th

But ]

Gavi

T

And

M'he

They

or v

Or

To fa

	Ch. 5.	The Lunatick Touth.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Fob.
		perceiv'd his meaning : for the apteft	1913	- 1		-
		nt Flias, was the Baptift.	1.1	- 1		7
	o. Comin	g next day to th' other nine, he found them	145	14	37	100
	With Scrit	pes and many other people found them.	1	1		0
	But leeing	Jelus, unto Him they ran,	1	15		=
3	led kindly	to falute him they began. cribes (faid Jefus) what's the thing,	1 1	: -		9
7	Which has	h occasion'd all this reasoning?	1 1	16		
		aid one among them) here I come	15		- 0	
п	and bring	my only chi'd both deaf and dumb.	1	17	38	
	CORY'SV N	doon the Devil thus forments him.	1 1	18	39	
	and make	him toam, and fret, and fume, & rents him.	1 1	••	32	1
-	came to	thy Disciples for redress:	16		40	
13	he ragin	g fiend they cannot disposses.	1			
	Diaithless	men (faid he) how long must ye	17	19	41	
		ithall? go, bring the Lad to me.	1 1			
		ras brought, and seeing Christ before him,	1 1	20	42	
. [	the Devil	threw him on the ground and tore him.	1 1			1
		him when this first befell his Son:	1 1	21		P
	He told hi	m, From a very little one.	1 1			
1.		from the fire and water fnatch him,	1 1	31		
		erwise the Devil would dispatch him.	1 1			
		canst do any thing (Lord Jesus)	1 1			
		ate our miferies, and eafe us.	1 1			1
	can ( 1210	Chrift) if thou canst but believe:	1 1	. 13		1
	believe, a	nd thou maift any thing atchieve.	1 1	24		1.1
	had then	with tears the man reply'd in brief,	1	-7		
	Uhen Tel	ieve, help thou mine unbelief. as faw they throng'd him round about	1	25		
		erd, he cast the Devil out.	1 18			1
		t deaf and dumb (faid he) refign	1			
	for ever t	hat poliession there of thine.	1		1	
		but lirst he roar'd, and rent him fore :	1	26		
		r dead the people gave him o're,	1	-	1	
		prefently reflor'd ( or rather	1	29		
		ath to him, and him unto his Father.	1			
		efus from the company retir'd;	19	28	1	
	And thos	Apost'es privately enquir'd.	1		1	
	Wherefor	e ( although they were fo many, yet)	1.			1
	They cou	ld not make one filthy fiend fubmit.	1			
	for want	(faid he) of folid faith : for that	20			
-		ain thereof ) will lay a mountain flat.			1	
ure		are fo malicious and fo mad,	21	25	1	
They	To faith	re must your gray's and fasting add.	1	1	1	1

Mat. Mar. Luk. Job. | Christ foretels bis Passion. Tribute-mony. Ch.

T

H

Ar

Sc

Sc

Ri

R

Be

Th

Th

W

No

Sal

L

So

An

Th

Th

Th

I c

Or

Cr

Sa

Th

Bu

Realifh

16

An

Le

Sa

Th

Im

Th

Ag

To

An

To

11. Privately thence (when great allonishment Had fil'd that place) through Galilee he went, Tow'rd caper-caum; telling them again, How He (the Lords Anointed) must be flain: And how his own Divinity would raise His body from the grave within three daies. And though in pentive doubts they were involved, They durit not speak it out, to be resolved. 12. At Caperaau " Peter was demanded, Whether his Master paid (as all the Land did) The [ Temple- ] tar, Yes fure (faid he) I'll ask. But Christ spake first, and eas'd him of that task. Simon (faid Jefus) whom do Kings compel To pay them tribute, Sons or Strangers ? tell. Strangers (I think) faid Peter. Then (faid He ) I am the [Great] Kings Son, and so am free. But, no offence : go caft a hook i'th' water; A fish from thence shall mouthe a half-crown-state Give the Receivers that for me and thee: [ My power must supply my poverty. ] 13. Then calling his Disciples he would know, What by the way they argu'd Con and Pro. At first they were asham'd to let him hear, How felfish and ambitious they were: At last they state the Question thus ; When Christ Is once enthron'd, who shall of us be high'll? The highest honour is confer'd ( said he ) On him that hath the most humility. See but this lively Emblem of a Child: Except ye be so humble and so mild, And turn with f rrow from your proud ambirion, You are in no Christ-kingdom-like condition. Refemble thefe; and be that harbours you, Both harbours me and him that fent me too. -Here he was interrupted now by Jobi: We faw a man (faid he ) not long agone Caft Devils out in Jefus' Name, and we Forbad him, 'cause he doth not tollow thee. No man can eafily (faid Jefus) carry Ny name, and yet be thought an adverfary. If neither words nor works against us be, Forbid him not; he's not an enemy. Then went he on. - Whole in that regard Shall give you drink, fliall have a great reward?

Ch.	Ch. 5. The Keys	given them.	Mat	IM	lar.	Lul	.!	Tob. 1	
	But wholoever shall offene	d or wrong	18 6		42		Ĭ		
,	The best of these that unto			ľ			1		
	Had better have a mil-fto			1		17	1		
	And in the deepest of the			ı	-		١	. 1	
	Scandals will be: but wo	to him by whom	7	1			2		
	Scandals (in doctrine or e	example) come.	١.				1		ı
ved,	Right hands and feet and	eyes and all condemn,	1 8	4	43		1		
	Rather than give the leaft		1 5	1			1		ı
	Better come lame, and fin Than alwaies flame, and	g ith winged Quire,	1	ı			1	-	ı
sk.	There lives remorfe, there	yell ill nell entire.	1	1			1	Lev. 2. 13.	ı
sk.	There fiery fait preferves		1	ı	44	i	1	N	ı
130.4	Which to avoid, the work			1	45				
	Now purge and parific fro		1	1	47	1	-	•	
le )	Salt's good; but when the		1	1		14	24		
,	'Lis hardly good enough	to tread upon	1	1			35		ı
	So 'tis with you : be favo	oury, he wife:	1	1	50		"		ı
-fate	And do n't ye peck out o	ne anothers eyes.	1	1	,	1			ı
-	The Angel of the poorest	Saint behalds	1			ı	- 1		ı
	The face of Him who all	the world controlls:	1 1	1		1			ı
٧,	[ Who gives his Angels ch	arge to fuccour those	1	1		1	1		ı
	That are oppressed, and	Suppress their foes. ]	1	1		1			ı
	I came to feek and in the	way to guide	1	,		ı			ı
	Those wandring sheep tha	at long have gone afide.		1					ı
hrift	One in a hundred being	loft and found	1	1					ł
5	Creates more joy than all	the fate and found.	1	3					ı
	So tis our Fathers will, th		1	4			- 1		ı
	The weakest in the flock,		1	1		1			ı
	But if thou feeft thy Brot	ner in transgrettion,	1 1	5		17	3		1
irion,	Reclaim him by a private		1						1
m.	If he perfill, take one or		1	6		1			1
TE dia	And if he will not hear th		1 .	-1		1			1
_	Let him be excommunic		1	7		1			1
	Say what they shall, or		1 .	8		1			1
	That shall be loos d or be		1 '	9				H X	1
	I make you flewards by the			1		1			1
	The keys of Doctrine and	d of Discipline		1		1		M. 12. 12.	1
	Agree and pray; my Fat	her will agree	1	9				2 7	1
	To answer those demand	s of two or three :	1	1		1			1
	Where e'icthey meet ac		1 :	20		1			1
	And in my Name, there	I am with them still.		1		1			1
	How oft at faults ( f	aid Peter ) must I wirk?	1 2	11		1	4		1
rd?	To pardon feaven is enou	ugh I think.	1	1		1		1 .	1
1		Seaver	) :						

The feast of Tabernacles. Ch. 5. Mat. Mar. Luk. Job. Seaven! (faid he) yea feaventy times by feaven 18 23 He that repenteth is to be forgiven. A Monarch call'd his fervants to account : 21 The debts of one t'a million did amount : 24 And when he could not pay, He gave command, 25 To feize upon his body, house, and land. But humbling of himfelf he 'icap'd: and met 26 A fellow-fervant owing him a debt 29 Of fifty shillings; took him by the threat, 28 Exacting present payment to a gross. Having it not, he threw him into jail ? 29 His humbling of himfelf could nought prevail. 30 The other fervants feeing this difafter. 31 Were forry for't, and went and told their Mafter: 31 Who fending for him ratled him for's pains; 33 And refecur'd him in his fermer chains. 34 So likewife shall my heav 'nly Father do. 35 If ye forgive not those that injure you. Th' Apostles [thinking they were overcharged ] Defired that their faith might be enlarged. True faith (faid be) but like a mustard-grain Would plant these Sycomores within the main. But as a servant fits not down to meat, When just his work is done (though me're so great) Till tithe ferve his Mafter, who (I wife) Is not beholden to his man for this: 10 So when y' have done whatever God commands, Know that ye merit nothing at his hands. 14. The feast of Tabernacles being at hand, His Brethren (who believed not) demand, 2 Whether he would not let his works appear In Juy, to his new disciples there. 4 There's none (fay they) who fame and honour drive at: Affect (like thee) to be fo very private. 6 You may (faid he) go when you will; but I 7 Expose my self not yet so publickly. 8 You're fate enough, because you are belov'd : 9 Me the world hates, because by me reprov'd. 10 15. When they were gone, then Jefus follow'd them ( But privately ) towards Jerufalem. (This happen'd out, before he fuller'd there, But very little more than haif a year.) And paffing through Samaria, in his name Som : w.n. to get things re: dy c're se cam . Eut

.

1]

at)

e at:

hem

28 MR 59

Ch. 5. Sama refuse him lodg. The seavenay, &c.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk. Job.	.,
But the first town refus'd to harbour them,		1	9 53	-
Because they worthird at Jerusalem.				-
Then John and James would fain have called down		14	54	4
Elijabs flames, to burn the spiteful town. But turning back He sharply did reprove them,		Kint 1 10		1
Because a spirit of revenge did move them.		2	55	1
I came to fave (faid he) and no: to flay		70	56	1
So tow'rd another town they went their way.				
16. One Scribe his service freely did present,	819		57	
And faid he'ld follow him, where e'er he went,		1		
[Wilt thou indeed (faid Jefus) follow me?	20		58	
Confider first my great necessity.]				
Fox:s have holes, and ev'ry bird a neft:				
I have not whereupon to take my reft.				
He calld another, who reply'd, I crave But leave to fee my Father first in's grave.	21	4	59	
Men dead in trespatses and fins (faid He)	22		60	
May bury carcalles; come follow me.	22			
Another aske his leave to go first home.			61	
And bid them there farewel, and then he'ld come.				
Balk that (faid Christ) your plow will run awry,			62	
If back you look at every thing you fpy.				
17. Here He chole feaventy Disciples, whom			1	
He fent by twos, where he himfelf should come.				
[Such were their Orders, as were issu'd out				
To th' other twelve, when they were fent about.]			2	
The crop is great (faid He) and 'tis as true, That fai hful, skilful workmen are as few.		1	1 1	
But pray to God that he would fend abroad		1		
Labourers void of folly and of fraud.			1 1	
Like Lambs among the greedy Wolves I fend you:	1		3	
Go, let your prudent innocence defend you.	10 .	1		
Go as you are: let not your work be hindred	z [[iq].4.19		4	
By vifiting acquaintance or your kindred.	24			
Whatever house ye enter, with it peace;	1.5		5	
With that prosperity may there encrease.				
If it deserveth peace, peace shall remain :			6	
If not, it shall return to you again.			-	
Go not from house to bouse : stay, drink and eat		1	7	
Such as they give; your work is worthy your meat.		1	9	
Heall all diffempers that ye light upon:			1 7	
And tell them that Christs Kingdom is b gun.	1	1	10	
If any town your words or you difguft; Witness against them, shaking off their dust-	1	1	11	
And				
4				

Mat. Mar.	Luk. Fob.	Christ Vindicates Himself. Ch. 5.
	1012	And in the Judgment-day shall they have forrow
		Exceeding that of Sudon and Gomorrab.
	13	Wo to Charazia, to Betofaida wo!
	1	For The and Sides would have long ago Themselves in sack-cloath humbled, had they been
		Spectators of the things which ye have feen.
		I tell you therefore, in the judgment-day
	14	A greater doom shall you receive than they.
	15	In wonders Capernaum doth excell:
	1	Neglect of them will thrust her down to hell.
	16	He that receiveth, or despiseth you,
		Doth fo to me, and him that fent me too.
	1 1	Enquiring after him, and faid, Where is he
	1   .	Their murmuring concerning him was great:
1	1 1 '	Some cail'd him an Impoltour and a cheat;
		He's honest (others faid) that's out of doubt,
		But (for the Jews) they durft not speak it out.
	1 1	4 About the middle of the feast he went
		And taught at Church, to their aftonishment.
	1 1	Where had he this? (faid they) 'tis known to all,
-		His education hath been ruffical. 6 Jefus reply'd, This is not mine, but rather
) (4)	1 1	Communicated to me of my father.
De4.18.18.	1 .	7 If any man will do his will, he'l know,
=	1 1 '	If this my Doctrine be of God or no.
30	1 1,	8. His Glory 'tis, the which I aim at flill;
		And therefore 'tis according to his will.
	1 1	9 The Law is not by one of you fulfill'd:
4.		Why therefore do ye feek to have me kill'd?
5	1 2	Who feeks to have thee kill'dethou 'rt mad (faid they.)
4		But he went on with what he had to fay.  Well may you my [Esthefda] work admire:
0	1 1 '	But must it also thus provoke your ire?
022		Your circumcifing [and chyrurg'rv] is
15 2		A far more fervile kind of work than this.
755.5.16. Gmai 4.	1 :	13 Now if the Sabbath yield to Mofes (though
1	1	That Laws a great deal antienter than fo )
	1	(With but a word) his body and his foul?
		14 Judge right'ous judgement, both the deeds compart.
1		And you'l be then 'ess partial than you are.
11	1 1	Then some o'th' Towns-men faid, Is this not he
1	1	They feek to kill, that speaks thus openly

1

San San San Sheep

Ch. 5. The chief Priests fend to apprend Him	Mat	Mar.	Luk.	Fob. 1
And unconvoll'de Or do the Rulers knew,				7 26
That he's indeed the Christ? that cann't be fo.				1
For we know whence He cometh, and of whom :	1	2.3	-	27
But who can tell from whence the Christ shall come		9.00		
Jefus reply'd, Ye know me and my home;	1	2 00		28
Although ye know not Him from whence I come.	1			
But I both know him, and of Him am known;				29
For I and He that fent me are but one.				30
Then many men believ'd, and faid, they thought.  More miracles by Christ could ne're be wrought.	1			31
Which greatly did enrage the Sanbedrim;				
Who therefore fent t' have apprehended him.	-			32
Yet Heavens Council would not suffer it,				
Recause his time to suffer was not yet.				1
Yet but a little while (faid he) and then				33
To him that fint me I return agen.			-	337
Then ye may feek me, but shall never find me,				34
For I shall go, and leave you all behind me.				24
Then faid the Jews, How flrangely this man speaks!				35
Will he go teach the scatter'd heathen Greeks >				
Where can he go, that we shall never find him?				36
Where can he go, and leave us all behind him?		25		1
19. Now on the eighth and greatest day [ when water		20		37
Was poured folemnly upon the altar ]		ú.		
Then Jesus cry'd, All ye that are a dry,		35.		1
Come unto me, your thirst to satisfy.		24		
From those that trust in me (as all may read)		2 4		38
Rivers of living water shall proceed.				- 1
He meam th' Effusion of the Holv Ghost,	74			39
From him (their Crowned Head) at Pentecolt.	12			
And many now confid'ring how be taught,	N# GIO			40
Confest he was that Prophet, as they thought.	5			41
Some faid, This is the Christ: but other some, Christ must of David and from Beth!' m come.	70.1 2 28. Den 18.18.			42
Thus they contend; fome firing to defend him,	20			43
While others would (but cou'd n-1) apprehend him.	60			44
The Serjeants being by the Sanhedim		1		45
Demanded why they had not taken him,				1
Reply'd, like him we never heard one speak.				46
Are you deceiv'd (faid they) are you fo weak?				47
Which of the Grands believe him to be true?				43
None but an ignorant and curfed crew.	1	1		.49
But whom (faid Nicodemus, one of them)				50
Whom doth our Law (bef re he's heard) condemn?	1		,	211
E 2 Arc				

part. the

MI. M.	Luk Job.	The Officers return without bim. Ch. 5
	53	Art thou flaid they) a Galilean? fee,  No Prophet rifeth out of Galille.  And when some time in this debate was spent, They rose and to their sev'ral houses went.  20. Julia retir'd to Olive-hill that night; But came again so soon as e'er 'twas light?
		And in the Temple taking up his feat, He fed the people with frititual meat, Then by the Scribes and Pharifees was brought
7	1 1	A woman in the act of lewdness caught, Mafter (faid they) the Law commandeth us To flone to death all women taken thus:
3. 76.	6	But what fur'it thou? (to fee if he 'id entrench On Noce, or on their Judici'al Bench.) He flooping down spoild that dilemma-plot, Wrote on the ground, as though he heard them no And when they urg'd him, he reply'd, begin
23.08	s	To flore the woman, you that have no fin. Again he floopd and wrote upon the ground, Till not a man remained to be found.
17.	10	A guilty confeience fear'd them ev'ry one, And made them leave the Lord and her alone. But where (faid He) be thine accusers, we man? Hath no man judged thee? She answer'd, no man Neither do I; but yet thou must turn o're
	1	Another leaf (faid He) and fin no more.  21. The fame bright morning Jose did profess Himfelt to be the Sun of Righte outsels. I am (faid he) the Light o'th' world: I thine
		With ever-living light upon all mine.  This record of thy felf (faid they) is falle: Falle he mult be, whoe'er himfelf exalts.  I know (faid he) my record to be true:
De	1.	Hough my Original surknown to you. You judge according to the flesh, I know But I judge no man [or at least not fo.] Yet if I did, my judgment would be true;
1.17.5.	1 1	For He that fent me and my felf are two: And that's allow'd by Law. My Fathersword With this my teflimony doth accord.
	1	Where is He? faid the Jews. Why, Him (faid) Ye do not know, because ye know not me. These things he published in the Treasury:

Igo

I I I I A A LIVIU A A A Y B A A N M B W A T A Y T T F I I I A A I I M N M

-	Ch. 5. Many believe in Hin.	Mat. Mar.	Luk.	tob.
	I go (faid he) where you shall never find me		8	21
1	Die in your fins: Heave you all behind me. What, will he kill himfelt (faid they) cavoid			22
1	His being by our Governours deflroy'd?  I go (faid he) from whence I came as first:			23
ł	As you to th' earth, whereof y' lie born and must.  And (as I faid but now) ly down ye must			2.4
1	In all your fins, without believing first.  Who art thou that we may believe? faid they.  What faid faid faid has the form I for			25
	What first I said (said see) the same I say.  Much more I have to say concerning you?  And he that give me my Commission's true.			2.6
	Ye do not know of whem I speak as yet: But when y'asve flain me, you's remember it.			27
	And then ye shall acknowledge that I came Not in my own, but in my Fathers Name:			28
t.	Who never leaves me, but is with me thil; Because I take delight to do his will.			29
1	Which words with fuch an efficacy came, Many profest their faith upon his Name.			30
-	To whem he faid, And if ye thus continue, A true Discipleship is rooted in you.			32
1	Ye shall both know the Truth, and also see, The Truth it self shall make you truly free.			33
an.	[Forgetting their fubjection to the Roman.]			1
1	Yes, you are flaves to fin (find he) and must Cut of Gods family (e'er long) be thrust;			34
-	Where I am ever: if ye were but freed By me the Son and Heir, you're tree indeed.			35
-	Your birth-right will but little good afford, Which thus ye hate my Perfon and my word;			37
-	Yet not my own, but great Jehovahs rather: As ye likewife do inutate yeur Father.			3
- 1	You fay y'are Abrams Sone; but were it true, The works that Abram did, would come from you For Abram over would have fought to kill			39
1	man that speaks the God of Arrans will. in vain ve cry, The Temple of the Lord,			42
	And call your felves his Son, while I'm abhord.  If He your bather were, then would ve love			42
he)	Whem He hath fent among thyou from above. No wonder that we cannot understand,			43
	While passion thus and malice do command.	e	1	,
Igo				

	Mat.		He promises them freedom. The man, &c.Ch.5.
W	1	8 44	The Devil is your Father and Commander; Ye follow him in murder, lying aflander.
343	1	45	What is my crime ? Why am I not receiv'd?
1 3	1	46	Because I speak the truth, I'm not believ'd.
F1 21	1	47	Heinous perveriene's! but the reason is,
	1		God is not yours and you are none of his.
100	1	48	Say we not well (faid they) Thou art an evil
3 451	1		Same it as possessed with a Devil?
		49	Not so (faid Christ) I honour God: and ye (By that reproach) do much d'shonour me.
	1	50	I feck my felf in nothing that I fay:
	1		God will avenge himselt another day.
4.	1	51	-My word (I fay) shall make my servants free;
(12)	1		So free that they no death thall ever fee.
13	1	52	Nay now (faid they) we know thou 'it clearly mid !
9 3	1		Such priviledge great Agram never had.
	1	53	And if the greatest Prophets were not free,
	1		Whom doft thou proudly make thy felf to be?
4	1	54	My felf (faid he) I honour not, but He
			Whom you do call your God, he honours me.
4	1	55	You but pretend to know him, though I do :
3 6	1		Elfe I should be a lyar, like to you.
	10	56	I do both know him, and do him obey.
8	13		Your Father Auram joy'd to fee my day.
1	Sec. 22. 18		Thou 'rt young (faid they) half thou feen Abraham
200	1 00		Yea long (faid he) c're Abram was, 1 am.
1			Then they'ld have flon'd him for his blasphemy
4	1 1		But through them all he patt invisibly.
n :	1		22. And as he went along, he faw a man
4	1 1		Who never faw, fince first his life began.
	1	2	Was this mans fin the cause of this (faid some)
100			Or did that blindnels from his parents come?
			Neither from him nor them (and he) but God,
	1 1		And I must work the works of him that sent me,
111	1 1	1 4	Before th' approaching night of death prevent me.
Bill	1 1		And by reflering of corpor'al fight,
100	1 1	1 '	Shew that I am the worlds spirit'al light.
	150	1 6	then fpitting on the ground he made a clay,
	10. C		Nointed his eyes, and fent the man away.
	1. 0		Go wash thy face in Siloam (faid he:)
111	13 1		He went and wash'd, and very well could fee.
1	1		The people wonder'd (which before did know him)
1	1 :1		To fee his fight to foon reflored to him.
			And

The state of the s

HEST WHEST TWAN A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT MAN A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT ME A ARREST TO BE A MIGHT ME BIT M

Ch. 5. Examined by the Pharifees.	Mat. Mar. Luk. Joh.
And when they ask'd, he told them how '(was done :	1911
But could not tell them whither Christ was gone.	12
Then to the Council led they him away:	13
Because 'twas done upon the Sabbath day.	. 14
And being there examin'd, he declar'd, Who 'nointed him with clay, and how he far'd.	15
He breaks the Sabbath (faid the Phanifees:)	
Some faid, Can finners do fuch things as thefe?	16
They askt the man, what he himfelf thought of it :	
Why, certainly (faid he) the man's a Prophet.	17
But they would scarce believe he had been blind,	18
Till they had fent to know his Parents mind.	
Who came and faid, This is indeed our Son, And eyes he had (when first he breathed) none.	19
He fees at prefent, but we know not how:	20
Ask him; a tongue he hath, and years enow.	21
And this they left to be by him related,	21
For fear they should be excommunicated.	
For fuch a punishment they had appointed	23
For all who faid that Jefus was th' Anointed. Then faid they to the man, give God the praise,	
This Man prophanes the holy Sabbath daies.	34)
That is a thing I cannot tell (faid he)	25
Once was I blind, and now (I'm fure) I fee.	
But how? faid they: Come truly tell the ftory,	26
And let the God of truth have all the glory.  Me thought (faid he) I told you very plain:	10
If you'ld be his Disciples, hear't again.	27
How fawcily (faid they) doft thou oppose us!	28
Thou 'rt one of his, we all belong to Mofes.	
Mojes (we know) spake with Him face to face :	29
But this man comes, we know not from what place. That's very flrange (fuid he) you flould not tell	
from whence he is, that made me fee fo well!	30
God hears not finners; but if any fear	31
And firve the Lord, fuch men the Lord will hear.	
Can you in any antick record find,	32
And were he not approved of God (I wis)	
He could do no fuch miracle as this.	33
Wilt thou teach us (faid they) who thus wert b rn?	34
And fo they had him hurry'd our with fcorn.	13.50
23. Then Jefus ask'd him (finding him abroad)	3.50
It he believ'd upon the Son of God.	
. 4	

d

## Mist. Mar. Luk. Job. He worshippeth Jefus. The good Shep. Ch. s. 10 36 Who is it Sir (faid he) that fo I may? 37 'Tis I (faid Christ) who cur'd thee th' other day, 38 Lord I believe, faid he; and did adore him (As God incarnate) falling down before him. And Jefus faid, For judgment am I come; Some to enlighten, to occecate some : That they who tee their blindness, may have fight; And they who think they fee, be blinded quite. With that the Pharifees (that flood behind) Demanded whether they were also blind. 41 Were ye (faid he) or fools or blind indeed, Of much fin-guiltiness ye would be freed : This felf-conceitedness of your condition Makes you defnife the only Soul-Phyfician. Blind leaders of the blind ! yea thieves are they, That clamber into th' fold in fuch a way. 2 The proper Shepherd enters at the door, 3'When open'd by the Porter; not before. 4 His theep by name he can diffinely call: Such is his care and knowledge of them all. 5 He leads them forth, and goes before them still; Sail they observe the conduct of his will. 6 His voyce they know; but they dis own the tongue Of any itranger, that would lead them wrong. When Jefus faw they thought his words but vain And underflood them not, he fooke more plain. SII am the way to life, I am the door. Which none but Robbers could pretend before. 9 Robbers they were, whom Providence did keep From utterly feducing of my flicep. 10 They that come in by me, thun all dilasters; They come and go, and find refreshing pallures. 11 Thieves come to kill and fleal; I come to fave, And that my theep eternal life might have. 12 I am the faithful Shepherd : for their good I shall not spare to spend my dearest blood. 13 The Hireling, when the wolf appears, is gone : The flock go where it will, to be fave one. 1. He flies, because the sheep are none of 's own : But I and mine are mutually known: 15 As we our felves are known (the Lord and I:) So do I know the fheep, for whom I die. And theep I have, not yet of this fame fold :

My

But one shall both the Jew and Gentile hold.

Ir

Ch. 5.	The scaventy return.	Mat	Mar.	Luk.	70b.
My Father do	agcount my dying thus				10 17
	d méritorious.				101/
	man doth me constrain:				18
	ive to take my life again.		1		
	Jews, This man's possest and mad;				19
	hearken to him are as bad.				
	others) that can never be:				20
	l make a blind man fee ?				21
24. The 1:av	nty (being now return'd) declare,			1017	
	foild the Princes of the air.	73.00		18	
	he ) I faw those fiends accurst	Jude 6.		10	
	ng) dropping, as they did at first.	Jude 6.		19	
	ngs of Scorpions I arm you :	1 .		.,	
	r carnal joy: rejoice in this,			20	
That you are	heires of everlafting blifs.			-	
	Father (Lord of Heav'n and Earth)	54		21	
	men of parts and noble birth,	12			
	mysteries to Babes reveal:	14			
	hy pleasure thus to deal.	Mr.11.15	1		
	ver'd all things unto me;			12	
	y] known to none but thee:				
	ious Person [else] conceald,			13	
To me alone	and thorow me reveald.				
Oh my Dif	ciples, you that hear and fee	1		24	
Such things as	thefe, how happy must ye be! (things:				
Great Kings	and Prophets would have feen thefe		11	1	
	rere hid from Prophets & great Kings.				
	e a certain Lawyer, and would know,			25	
	deeds he might to Heaven go.			1 .	
	thim to the Legal Glass,	3 2		26	
	nd 'ay his swollen face:	4 9		27	
	h all thy heart, foul, ftrength & mind;			28	- 1
	ighbour (as thy felf) be kind.	. 0		1	
	of himfelf) demands,			29	
	that word Neighbour understands.			30	1
	(faid Jesus) travelled,			30	
	stript, left wounded and half dead.			31	
	in Priest by chance came by,			3.	
He lookt upor	the man, and let him ly.			32	
In County likew	rife came; and when he fpy'd him,			1 3	
	inner also past beside him.		1	33	
	an (who past that way)			,,,	
are mad comp	affron on bun as he lay;				,
	410				

My

Mat.	Mar. Lu	k. Tob.	The good Samaritan. Marthas Feast. Ch.g.
		7	He dreft his wounds, and took him up behind him,
	113	9	Brought him to th' Inne, and bad the Landlord mind
			He(the next day)dilcharg'd the house, & said, (him:
		35	If any more be spent, I'll see you paid.
			Which of these three concerned (thinkest thou)
	:	35	Was neighbour unto this poor fellow now?
		37	He (faid the Doctor) that reliev'd the man.
	1 1 .	"	Dothou (faid Chrift) like that Samaritan.
	1 1 :	8	26. Now Martha (for her Saviour) made a feall,
	ΙΙ.		And took much care and pains to have it dreft.
	1 1 :	32	But Mary face and hearkn'd to his Word:
	1 1	"	At which the other was a little stir'd;
	1 1	40	And would have had him very fain dismist her :
		. 1	Sir, must I toyl (faid she) without my fifter?
×		41	Ah Martha, Martha (Jelus answered)
1.			Too too much earthly bus ness fills thy head.
Mat.13.13.		42	One thing is absolutely necessary:
			Mary choice that, and that shall stick by May.
		37	27. Another time a Pharifee requests
	!!		His company, among some other guests:
		38	Who counted it an irreligious fathion,
			For him to fit without a previous washing.
	1 1	39	You Pharifees (faid Jelus) cleanfe th' outfide,
			And leave your wicked inwards putrify'd:
		40	While he that made both foul and body, doth
	1 1		Look to be duly fanctify'd in both.
		41	And if you'ld have him fanctify to you
	1	1	What ye enjoy, to poor men pity thew.
	1		Then he reprov'd their Superfittion, Pride,
	1		Hypocrify, and many things befide:
		53	So nerling them, that they (with all their force
		. 1	Of critick questions) urg'd him to discourse.
	1 1	54	To try if they could any way abuse him,
		.1	Or carch a word that might afford t' accuse him.
		1	28. Beware (faid he, amidst the trampling croud)
130			Beware of Pharifees fo fowre and proud.
E		2	For their conceal'd hypocrify and fraud
Mar 10 27.		13	Shall be reveald and one day come abroad.
23	1 1	15	Master (said one) I pray perswade my Brother,
14	1	14	That we may part th' Estate with one another.
	1 1	- 7	Thou man (faid Jelus) what have I to do
1	1	ve!	To turn Effate-divider over you?
1	1 1	15	Take special heed of earthly-mindeduels:
1			Mans life lies not in what he doth poffer.

t

S B M I M T T I B S H T T E Y O T N W

An The South Will South And Will The You And Will The Re

Ch.5. The Para of the Rich-fool. And bar.&c.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	70b.
A rich mans ground brought forth of cv'ry fort			12 16	
So much, he had no further Howage for't.			17	
But I know what I'll do (faid he) I'l change			18	
My feanty barn, and make't a flately Grange.			19	
I'l laugh and quafte, I'l eat and drink o'th' beft:			1	
My foul shall roll and rock herfelf to rest.				
Thou fool (faid God) this night thy foul must go:			20	
Then whose are all those treasures, dost thou know?				
Just so is he that heaps up earthly store,			21	
But in good works and faith remaineth poor.	4			
29. Another time was Jefus advertis'd, How fome were flaughter'd as they facrific'd,	21	-	1	
Think ye (faid be) because they suffer'd so,	~			
That they were finners above others? no:	-		2	
Except repentance wash away your guilt,				
Your bloud (like theirs) by Romans will be fpilt.			3	
Or think ve those on whom the tower fell,				
The worst that in Jerusalem did dwell ?			7	
No: but if still impenitence ye cherish,			5	
With greater ruine ye shall all so perish.			1	
A certain man (faid he) a Fig-tree planted,			6	
And still he lookt for what the Fig-tree wanted.				
These three whole years (said he) no fruit is found:			7	
Come, cut it down; why cumbreth it the ground?			1	
Sir (faid the Gard'ner) let me try to cure it:			8	
Spare it this year; I'l ev'ry way manure it.			,	
And then, if (after all my pains) it bear not,			9	- 1
With all my heart (Sir) cut it down and spare not.				- 1
30. And as He taught upon a Sabbath day,			10	- 1
There was a certain woman in his way, Whom Satan had for eighteen winters bound,	1			
So that the alway flooped tow'rd the ground.			11	
Upon this woman Jesus laid his bands,			12	- 1
And told her the was eafed of her bands.			12	- 1
So up the flood, and praifed God: but this			13	- 1
Rais'd in the Rulers mind a prejudice.			-3	- 1
Look out (faid he) on working-days for cure;			14	- 1
Who can this Sabbath-breaking thus endure?				- 1
Thou hypocrite (faid Christ) do n't you unty			15	
Your cattel on this day, when they readry?				
And must not Abrams Daughter be releast,			16	
Whom Satans malice hath fo long oppreft?			1	
Then were his foes asham'd, and all the people	20		17	
Rejoyced at his healing of the Creeple.			1	
31. Now				

d

A

2	1 1	24 Then laid the Jews (furrounding him about)
نف	1 1	Art thou the Chrift? How long doft' make us doubt?
=	1 1	25 I told you that (faid he) but all in vain :
	1 1	My miracles have spoken very plain.
	1 1	36 But ye believe not (as ye have been told)
. 1	1 1	Because ye are not of my chosen fold.
	1 1	27 I know my theep; they bear and follow me:
	1 1	28. Them will I keep to all eternity.
	1 1	29 He gave me them, who all the world commands;
	1 1	And none can pluck them from my Fathers hands.
		30 So neither out of mine; for we are one:
	1 1	One is the being of Father and of Son.
	1 1	31 Then took the Jews up flones again, to ftone him.
	1 1	And Jefus askt them, why they fell upon him
-	1 1	With fo much fury and ingratitude,
	1 1	For all the works of goodness he had shew'd.
, ea		33 Goodness? faid they; for blasphemy we flone thee:
00 O	1 1	Doft' think that for a God we mean to own thee?
8: 6. 97.7. Ho.1	1 1	34 Your Law (faid Chrift) which cannot be deny'd,
-	1 1	Hath Magistrates and judges deity'd;
20.	1 1	35 As Representers of his Majesty,
16		Whole Son ye fallely charge with blasphemy.
in	1	36 Him hath the Father fanctify'd, and fent,
1	1 1	To work these works to your aftonishment.
	1 !	37 And if divine they are not, do n't receive me;
1	1 1	But if they are, for them ye must believe me
	1 1	38 That I am in the Father, and that He
	1 1	As well exifts effentially in me.
1	1 1	39 Then would they fain have taken him again,
		But their endeavours proved all but vain.
	1	40 From thence be went, where John at first baptized;
	1	And where his prefence was more highly prized.
	. 1	Shew'd not a miracle to any one;
1	1	42 Yet all that Junt foretold of him, was true.
-		And there he gain'd Disciples, not a few.
	22	32. Then was he askd by one [soo curious]
	1 "	If they that thould be fay'd, were numerous.
		Strive
		(

Mar. Luk. Joh. The crook wom loofed the feast of Dedi-Ch. 5.

13 22 10 22 31. Now at the feast of Temple-Dedication
After Actiothes his Prophenation, 7

(Which Massabeus caus'd them to remember

About the midle of the month December)

13 He walked in the place, whose shape and name from Solomous once-famous Cloiffer came.

St

W

H

IN II DG PRT STGU WOATH HNT

LAAHWABW

1	Ch. 5. Christ bealtheth the Dropfie.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Fal
	Strive you (faid he ) to enter at the gate,				jez
	Which many men will try, and find too firait.			13 24	
ı	When once the gate is thut, ye there may fland;				
	The Master will admit you at no hand.			2.5	
	In vain you'l plead, With thee we drank and ate,			26	
1	We heard thee early and we heard thee late.			20	
ı	I know you not (he 'l fay) depart from me,				
ı	Depart ye workers of iniquity.			27	
ı	Go and ly down in your felf-kindled fparks;			28	
ı	Pine at the Crown of bleffed Patriarks.			20	
ı	Repine, to feethe Heathers here in glory;			1 ,0	
ı	Though aliens once, yet now prefer'd before y'.			29	1
ı	33. Then come the Pharifes to Chrift, and will him			30	
1	Thence to depart, or Harod else would kill him.			31	
ı	Go tell that Fox (faid he) my works must last,			31	
ı	Until a litle longer time is past.			3.	
ı	Without J. rofalen I cannot die:			33	
	Only Jerofalem can Prophets try.	1		27	
ı	A'as Jerujalem, Jerujalem,	13 37		34	
ı	That killeft Prophets, and abuseft them!	1		37	
ı	How often would my wings have shelter'd thee.	38			
ı	How often hath thy pride rejected me ?	1	2		
ı	Now remain desolate : ne'er see me more,	39	30	35	
ı	Till ve pronounce me bleffed, o're and o're.	1	=	1	
ı	34. One Sabbath day a noted Pharifee	i	0	14 1	1
ı	At dinner did request his company :		Mar.11. 9,10	1	1
ı	Where he was narrowly observ'd by al',	1		2	1
ı	What he would do to one hydropical,	1			1
ı	Lawyers and Pharifecs (faid Jefus) may			3	1
ı	A man be cured on the Sabbath-day?	ě .		1	1
	And when he faw they knew not what to fay;	1		4	
	He took, and heald, and fent the man away.	1	-		1
ı	Who hath a beaft (faid Jefus) in a pit,	1		5	1
ı	And will not (on this day) deliver it ?	1		1	
	But all the Pharifees and Lawyers fat'			6	
	Without returning any thing to that.	1		1	1
1	Then he observ'd, and checkt them to their faces,	1		7	1
	For their aspiring to the chiefest places.			1 .	1
	When thou art bidden to a feast (said he)	-		8	"
	Re not ambitions of supremacy:	1		1	1
1	Leaft, when thy betters come, thou with difgrace	1	1	5	1
	Be forc'd to shuffle to a worser place.	1			1
	First feat thy felf about the lower end,	1		10	1
	And so be made with honour to ascend.		1	-1	1

Teacheth humility. The loft fleep, Ch.s. Mat. Mar. Luk. Joh. Exalt thy felf, and thou 'It be tumbled down: 14 11 Debase thy self, thou 'It surely gain renown. And thou (mine Hoft) whene'er thou makeft fealls; 12 Call not thy friends alone, and wealthy guests: But those that are in greatest exigence, 13 Of whom thou canst expect no recompence. For thy reward Jehovah thou mailt truft, 14 Until the Refurrection of the Juft. Happy (faid one that fate and heard all this) 15 Happy is he that shall enjoy that blifs. A certain man (faid Jefus) made a feaft, 16 And ( when 'twas ready) fent for ev'ry gueft. But they had all some fine excuse at hand. 17 One must go see a piece of new-bought land. Another (by all means) must needs go try 18 Some Oxen which he did but lately buy. A third had got a wedding-feast at home; 19 And he (for his part) could not, would not come) 20 At this affront the Man began to frown, 21 And fent for all the beggars in the town. And when he had received all the poor, 32 And faw that room was left for many more; He fent for all that ev'ry common field, 23 Frequented way, or [heathen-]hedge would yield. Leave not (faid he) but press them, till ye gain As many as my tables will contain. And now because my kindness is so slighted, 24 Give not a bit to those that were invited. 25. Then Publicans and finners, all drew near, This gracious dectrine greedily to hear. At which the Pharifee did murmur much, That he should so familiar be with such. Therefore to them he thus himfelf addre &; What man is of an hundred sheep possest, And will not leave the ninety nine behind him. To look the One that's loft, until he find him? And then both he himself is glad thereat, And calls his neighbours to congratulate. So heav's joys more atone new penitent, Than pinety nine that need not to repent. 8 So the poor woman which but ten groats had, Finding her loft one, was exceeding glad. So a new mirth among Gods Sons is bred, A: the new birth of one was loft and dead. Once

Ch.

C

Wh

This

Fort

Soh

R211

The

Whi

So p

Him

He\*

Whi

The

Be f

Wh

Hav

I'll

Sir,

And

Onl

But

Ran

The

Sir,

Taix

Onl

Ho

Go,

Bec:

One

The

And

And

He

Till

Fatl

For

And

Tha

The

And

Im

Fir

N

	Ch. 5. And groat the Prodigal Son.	Mat.	Mar. Luk	170h.	
"	Once had a certain man two fons in all,		15 11	-	
1,	Whereof the youngest was most prodigal. This wanton youth to's Father came, and pray'd him Forth with to let him have his portion paid him.		1:		
	So he packt up: on travel he was bent; Ranting about, till all he bad was fpent.		13		
	Then in that place arose a mighty famine, Which made his case unlike to what he cam' in-		14		
	So poor he was, that glad was he to joyn Himfelf to one that fet him o're his fwine.		1	5	
	He'ld fain have filld his belly with the fluffe Which fed the Swine, but could not get enough.		1	6	
	Then coming to himself he said, must I Be stary'd o death within a hungry stie;		1	7	١
	When fervants in my Fathers house good store Have Bread to cat, and can relieve the poor?			8	ı
	I'll go and tell my Father (on my knee) Sir, I have fin'd against both Heav'n and thee,	1		9	١
	And am not worthy to be calld thy Son; Only among thy fervants make me one.		2	0	I
	But e'er he could come near, his Father 'ipy'd him, Ran and embrac'd, and knew not how to chide him.		2	1	I
	Then faid the Son (and fell upon his knee) Sir, I have both offended Heav'n and thee;		1 1	.2	l
'	lam not worthy to be calld thy Son: Only among—Come, come (faid he) have done.		3	3	I
	Ho! fetch me down the richest gown and ring; Go, kill the half, and let us laugh and fing;		2	4	۱
	Because I see my Son both safe and found; Once dead and loss, but now alive and found.		2	5	I
	Now when the elder Sen came home, and heard The mufick and the dancing, he was fear'd.	i	2	6	l
	And having askt the cause of all that puther, And found it was to welcome home his Brother,		2	7	İ
	He fouft and puft, and would not fee his face; Till's Father came t'expollulate the cafe.		2	8	١
	Father (faid he) I never had a kid, For all the faithful service that I did:		2	9	I
	And must the calf be killd and are with Varlets, That spend the half of thine Estate with Harlots?		3	0	I
	Thou (faid his Father) always are with me, And I have fetled all I have on thee.		3	1	
	Imust thy new-found Brother emertain; Es he was dead, and is alive again.	-	3	12	
ce	of Aco				•

afte

cj

ld.

1	Mat. Mar	· Luk. Job.	The unjust Steward. Dives and Laza. Ch.5.
		16 1	36. Another time, He thought it not amis, To utter such a parable as this.
11			A certain Rich mans S:eward was accus'd,
			How that he had his Lords effate abus'd.
1		2	Then was he called to accompt, and told,
		1	He should his Stewardship no longer hold.
		3	How shall my future life (thought he) be framed
- 1			I cannot dig, to beg I am ashamed.
		4	I am refolved what to do, that fo
		1 1	I may (when turned our) know where to go.
		5,	And calling his Lords Debters all about him, He told them how his Mafler meant to our him.
			One ow'd an hundred baths of oyl: Be thrifty,
		6	Come, take thy bill (faid he) and make it fifty.
		1 -	Another ow'd about ten load of wheat:
		7	Sit down (faid he) and quickly fet down eight.
		8	His Master having heard of this, commends
		1	The Stewards policy in making friends.
			Herein (indeed) are Worldlings wifer far,
1			Than most illustrious Sons of Heaven are.
		9	Soule your fading Riches, that ye may
			Find everlasting homes, when these decay.
		10	He that's unfaithful in a litle, will (When farther trufted) be unfaithful fill.
		21	Who will commit true Riches unto You,
		1 ***	Which have been false in that which was not true?
		12	Deserves he an estate of sown in trust,
		1	Which in another mans hath prov'd unjust!
		13	He that will Mammon (as a Mafter) ferve,
		1	Must from the Laws of is heav'nly Master swerve-
	1 1	14	The Pharifees that heard him speaking thus,
		1 .	Derided him : for they were covetous.
		15	With men (faid he) your felves ye justify,
			But God perceiveth your hypocrify: Most of those things most men do most esteem,
			Are most abominable unto Him.
		19	There was a man went cloathed like a Lord,
		1 "	And daily kept a very splendid board.
		20	Alfo one Lazarus, both fore and roor,
		1	Was laid a begging thus before his door.
		21	And while the kinder hound came forth to lick him,
		1	His Mafter could have found in's heart to kick him-
		22	This poor man dy'd; the Angels, they convey'd lum
	1 1.	. 1	To Heaven, and in Abrams bosom laid him.
			Dives

28 MR 59 .

n, m. um ives

I neringelappearing to Lacharias Lie 1 he Widows Ion railed Luk. 7.





The Prodigal fon Lukis Dive & & Lazarus Lukit.





Ch. 6. The ten Lepers. Mat. Mar. Luk. Tob. Dives dy'd too, [and lay in flate a while; ] And then was honour'd with a fun'ral pile. But lifting up his eyes in hell, he 'fpy'd 16 2 Abran in blifs, and Laz rus at his fide. Father (faid he) fend down by Lazarus 24 One drop to cool my tongue tormented thus. Ah Son (faid Abraham) remember how 21 Both of you liv'd, and are rewarded now. Thou hadft thy good, while he enjoy'd his evil: Now he hath God, while thou enjoy the Devil. Refide, there's fuch a gulfe between us two; You cannot come to us, nor we to you. Father (faid Dives) I befeech thee then, Difparch him to my other Bretheren; 28 For I have five : and let him terrify 'em, From coming to this doleful place where I am. Mojes (faid Abram) and the Prophets all Thy Breth'ren daily to repentance call. Nay but (faid he) if fuch a one were fent; It could not be, but needs they must repent. Nay but (faid Abram) if the Word of God Unto their fins can put no period, They will not be perswaded, though a man Came preaching from the dead; preach while he can. 37. Toward For fal m then passed He B. tween Samaria and Galite. And in a litle town, fome leprous men Cry'd out a oud for help (in number ten.) Go to the Priests and shew your selves (said he: ) And as they went, they loft their leprofy. One of the men perceiving he was well, Return'd, and prais'd the God of Ifrael. He fell at Jefus feet upon the ground, 16 And thank'd him for the favour which he found. Of all the ten (faid Jefus) not a man 17 Give God the praife, but this Samavitan! Arife, and go thy way; thy faith was it, 18 Prepar'd thee to receive this benefit. 19 38. Now when the Pharifees defir'd to hear, 20 When the Meffishs Kingdom would appear, He faid, That Kingdom comes not with amazing 21 Solendor, or with external pomo and gazing :

k.16.

F

But my spiritual Kingdom is begun Amongst you, ever since the Prophet John.

## Mat. Mar. Luk. Job. Importunate Widow. Publican & Pha. Ch. s.

18

8

9

10

3 1

12

13

39. Then did he by this parable declare The effects of constant and of fervent pray's An unjust Justice (in a certain town) Fear'd neither God, nor any mortal fromn. And a diffressed Widow of that place Preff him inceffautly to mind her cafe. Although (faid he) I do not care a ftraw Or for Divine, or any humane law; Yet doth her importunity fo dun me, That I am forc'd to take the bulnels on me. And thall not God avenge his own elect, Who conflant cries toward his throne direct? He will, although he feemingly delay 'th: Which will produce a great defect of faith. 40. Another Parable he spake to such Who (flighting others) prize themselves too much. tinto the house of pray'r there went (faid be) Two men, a Publican and Pharifee. The beafting Pharifee flood praying thus, O Lord, I thank thee, that I'm rightcous; I hank thee, that I am no finful man, Or like to this extorting Publican. Twice in the week I falt; my tithes are out of All I pelicis, which others make a doubt of. The other ilanding in the outward Court To which all kind of people might refort) With eyes dejected (Imiting on his breatt) Humbly begd pardon of his fins confelt. The former juffify'd himfelf a mifs, Bu: God in mercy justifyed this. For felf-exalters are to be debas'd, And felf-abafers shall be higher plac'd. 41. Then Jefus Jordan cros'd : and all that came He freely taught, and heald their fick and lame. And there the Pharifees demand, if they (for ev'ry cause) might put their wives away. Have ye not read how God (faid he) hirft made 'em, And what a law he published by Adam? They two shall be but one; the man shall leave His Parents, and to ber for ever cleave. Whom therefore God hath to together ty'd, No moral man can lawfully divide. Why then (faid they) did Alofes give command, To give ber a Divorcement in her hand?

Fut

7

Ch.5.Of Divorce and Conti. He blef.lit.&c.	Mat.	Mar.	Lak. 7
For your hard-heartedness toward your wives	19 8		
He fuster'd you (faid he) to change your lives.	1		
But they that wed, except the first have bin	2		
False to their bed, commit a grievous sin.	1		
She that doth any way her mate releafe,			
And weds again, it an adulterels.			
If this be fo (faid his Disciples then)	10		
Marriage is inconvenient for men.			
All connot lead a fingle life (faid he)	11		
God hath not given all that chattity.	10		
Some (yet) by nature, fome by art, and fome	13	1012	
Eunuchs by pray'r and abilinence become.			1
They that are capable of living fo,			
So to dispose themselves, discreetly do.		1	
42. Here they brought infants, for the Lord to blefs;	13	13	18 15 3
Whom the Disciples did at first repress:	1	- 1	. A
Until that Christ (displeased very much)		14	10 5
Told them his Kingdom did confist of fuch:	1 14		1.
And that all others, who intend to fee	1	153	27,
That Kingdom, must like lite Children be.	1		
Then taking of them up, he bleffed them;	15	16	
And so went on toward J.rasalem.			-0
43. Then ran to him a young and noble man,	80	17	13
And kneeling at his feet, he thus began;		1	i
What shall do (Good Master) that I may			
Obtain a life that never fluil decay?		. 0	
But why (faid Jefus) doft thou call me good,	4.7	18	19
Unless my Deity be understood?	1 1	1	1
For God alone is truly Good. But never			40
Break his commands, and thou shalt live for ever.	. 13	19	20
All murder and adultery eschew;		1	
Let all thy works, let all thy words be true:			
Love, honour, help thy Father and thy Mother;	19		
Leve (like thy felfe) thy neighbour and thy Brother.		20	22
What elfe (faid he?) if this be ail (for looth)	20	20	
All these have I observed from my youth.	21	21	32
I pity thee (faid Christ) there's one thing more,			
Sell all thou half, and give it to the por :			
Shew thy perfection thus: take up the cross;			
With that the man departed very fad:	2.2	22	23
For they were great pollellions, which he had			1
For they were great poffessions, which he had.	23	:3	24
Children (faid he to his Disciples then)		24	1
How far from Heav'n ace avaritious men!		**	

ach.

For

Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Job.	The rich young man. The Labou. in Ch.5.
		18 25		A Camel through a needles eye is criven,
1				Before a wealthy man can enter Heaven.
25	26	26		This made them wond rous eager then to know,
				What all that company of men should do.
26	. 27	27		God can (faid he) fo change them by his spirit,
1				That they may heav'n as well as earth inherit. But we (faid Peter) which have difregarded
27	28	:8		All for thy fake, wherewith are we rewarded?
28		12 18		Why, in the Refurrection-day (faid he)
1 40		29		You flall be Judges of the world with me-
29	29			Ali that for me forfake Effates or friends,
-7	-7	30		I will be fure to make them full amends.
		29		My love shall make them (while my cross they bear
	30	30		An hundred-fold more happy than they were.
1				Their faithful friends shall here be multiply'd;
!			1	And they shall have eternal life beside.
1 30	31		1	But many that feem bell, will prove the worft;
-				And many that are laft, shall then be first.
0 1	. 7			For fo a certain man one morning went
2		1		And hired certain workmen, whom he fent
3 4 5				To dee's his Vineyard, when he found them willing To fell him that dayes labour for a shilling.
1 4		1		At nine, twelve, three, and five a clock, he fent
1 %				Others likewise, and promis'd them content,
-		1	1	At night he came to pay them, and began
7 8		1	i	First with the last; a shilling ev'ry man.
9			1	This made the first expect a little more;
10				But they were paid, as was agreed before.
11	1			With that they murmured, that one hour's pay
12		1		Should equal theirs, who labour'd all the day.
13			1	Friends (faid the man) was not your bargain to?
1 14				I wrong you not; take what is yours, and go.
1			1	May not I dispose of that which is my own?
16			1	Are you (because I 'm liberal) envious grown?
10				So shall the first be last, the last be first: For many that are called are accurst.
1			l	44. Now Lazarus of Bab'ay was not well;
			11 1	(In Bethan did Martha and Mary dwel:
				2) May, which afterward with ointment rare
				Bath'd Jeius feet, and wip'd them with ber hair.)
				They fen: one therefore unto Chrift, to tell,
1	1		1	That Lat'es (whom he loved) was not well:
	1		1	Tis not to death (faid he) but I thereby
1	1	1	1	I Shall further man left my deity,
				No

No. of Street, or other Persons and Street, o

THE PERSON NAMED IN COLUMN 2 I

Ch. 5. The Vineyard. The peri. of James, &c.	Mat. M	ar. L	uk. 17.	b
Now Jefus lov'd the Sifters and the Brother			11	
[As tenderly as they did one another.]		- 1		
Therefore (that Lazarus might dy) he staies,	i			
Where he receiv'd the Metlenger, two daies.		- 1	- 1	
45. Behold (faid Jefus after that) we go	10 17:10	32 1	831	
Into Judea [strictly called fo.]	1	-	1	
Mafter (faid they) will thou go there again,				
Where thou wast like so late'y to be slam?		- 1	- 1	
As in the day (faid he) men walk or run,			- 1	
And fear no flumbling, while they fee the Sun:			1	
So am I kept by Gods Almighty pow'r,		- 1	. 1	1
Until my night, until my gloomy hour.	. 0	2.	32	
Then shall I be betray'd to Jewish hands,	18	33	3.	
And to deliver'd to the Roman Bards,		24	12	
By them to be abused, whipt and flain;	19	34	33	
And (in three days) be raifed up again.			341	
But the amaz'd Apollles did not know,			34	
How He (that must be King) could fuffer fo.			- 1	
For fuch a pompous Christ they thought upon.			- 1	
46. Which caused this request of James and John; (Their Mother Salon [Christs Cozen] came,	20	35	- 1	
And did present it in her childrens name)	1	26		
That in his future Kingdom they might fland.	21	37		
One on his right, and one on 's other hand.		- 0		
Alas (faid Christ) ye know not what ye ask.	22	38		
Can ye be plung'd in horrour that shall misk			. 1	
The funs bright face ? or can ye drink the cup,	1 1			
Whose bitter dregs must be by me drunk up?				
And when they confident'y faid they could,	2;	39		
He told them that in part (indeed) they should :			1	
But next to me to fit (laid he) in Heaven,	1 1	40		
Must unto those whom God hath chose be given.	9 1			
Now this ambitious fuit of thefe two men	24	41	2224	
Rais'd a heart-burning in the other ten:	1 1		-	
Whom Jefus checkt; and told them thus withal,	2.5	42	25	
Ye must expect no Kingdem temporal.				
Gentiles do Lord it over men, ye know 3	26	43	26	
It must not be among my subjects so.	1		1	
But he that would be highest, let him be	27	44	1	
Adorned with the low ft humility.			1	
For I came not to be attended on,	2.8	45	27	
Or to creek me an Imperial throne;			1	
But to ferve others, to relieve the poor,			1	
And give my very life for many more.	1			
1 3 47/2503				

5.

car)

ing

(.z

Now

Mar. Mar. Luk. Job.	Zaccheus. The Talents distributed. Ch. 5.
	47. And as the Lord arriv'd at Je iche,
19 1	The High Collector (but in flature low)
1 2	Not able to behold him, ran before,
3	O'retopt the press upon a Sycamore.
4	Chrift (when he faw him) bad him hafte away ;
	For at thine house (faid he) I mean to flay.
1 1 5	Zaz bats was o'rejoy'd, to be fo bleft
6	With fuch a great and unexpected Gueft.
	Though others marmared, because he sat'
1 7	With such a Grand Extortioner as that.
8	Now [after certain other words that pail]
	Zacchetts humbly told the Lord at laft,
	That half his goods thould now relieve the poor,
1 12 1 1	And all his frauds twice-doubly he 'ld reftore.
	This day (faid Chrift) falvation hither cam';
1 1 2	He's now a lawful Son of Abraham.
10	For I (the Son of Man) 'tis I reftore,
	"Fis I redeem, whate'er was loft before.
151: \ 1	43 And now, because they thought he went to take
1, 1	His Regal power on him, thus he fpake;
1 15 1 72	A certain Nobic man went forth to reign,
	Intending thortly to return again:
1 16 1 13	First taking care, his fervants should not lack
1 1 1	Mony to trade withal, till he came back.
1 17 14	But of his Citizenshe was abhor'd,
	Who faid they would not own him for their Lord.
1 10 15	How wer he went on, and took his crown;
	And so return'd to this rebellious Town:
19	And askd his men, what profit they had made
	Of what he left to carry on the trade.
20 15	Sir (faid the most industrious of his men)
	Thy fingle pound hath gained other ten.
21 17	Well done (faid he) for thy fidelity
1 1 1 -0	Ten Ciries thou shalt govern under me.
22 13	Anothers pound had gaind five other pounds
13 19	He was rewarded with as many Towns.
24	Sir (faid another) here is all thy pound, I kept it in a napkin under ground:
25 20	Because thy rigidness so well was known,
1 20	As that thou reapest where thou hast not fown,
32	Theu wicked, idle fellow (then faid he)
	Thine own confession shall thy Judgment be.
27 23	or if thou knewest mine austerity,
	Why wrought it not more diligence in thee?
	Then

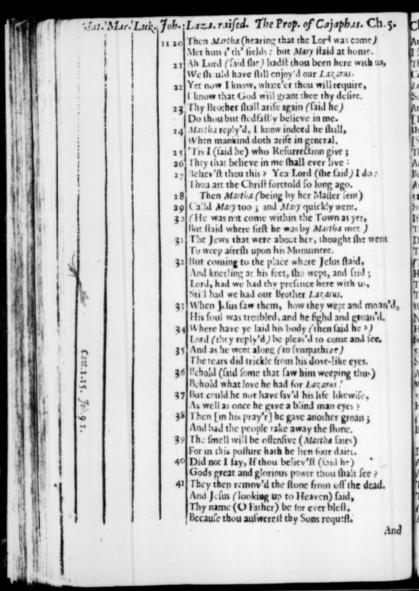
Section of the last

Ch. 5. Two blind Beggars.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Job.
Thou should's have put it in the bank at lest, That so it might have come with interest.			19 24	
Take it away (faid he to th' other men) Give it to him that hath already ten.	15 28		25	
To hum that hath, thall more and more be given; While he that wants, to greater want is driven.	29		26	i
Let that unprofitable flave be caft, Where darkness, griefs and anguish ever laft.	30			
And those my fors that did not like my reign, Bring them to me, and let me see them slam.			18 27	.
49. As Jefus left the Town, behold there lay Two blind diffressed beggars in the way.	2029	10 45	35	
They (hearing who it was that came) cry'd thus, lefus (thou Son of David pity us.	30	47	37	
And being charged not to make a noife, So much the more they lifted up their voyce.	31	48		
Then Jesus (hearing of their pitteous note) Stood still, & gave command to have them brought.	32	49	40	
One of the two (poor Bartimeus) cast His coat away, to make the greater hast.		50		
Then Jefus ask'd them, what it was they 'id have: O Lord (faid they) our fight we only crave.		51	41	
He gave them fight; and faid, Your faith is it, Which hath prepar'd you for this benefit.	33	52		
Then all the people praifed God with them; And they went also tow'rd Jeinfalin.	34		4:	
But I must go to 'waken him agen.				18 11
His fleep (faid they) will make him well [and fo, So near Junalem we need not go.]				12
Our friend is dead (laid he) now speak I plain; But I must go to raife him up again.				13
And I am glad, I was not there before; That now I may confirm your faith the more. Come less he goes : I took you that so powers				15
Oc malice can precipitate my hour.]  I fear (faid Thomas) we shall lose our Master:		1		15
But let us there with him in each difafter.  51. When Jefus came to Bethany, he found		1		17
The Corps had been four days within the ground.  (Two litle mile this litle Town did fland				18
Upon this fide the greatest in the land: So that from thence came many of the Jew 25	1		1	19
To chear the family, upon this news.) F 4 The	0	ı	1	1

5.

3

kc



Ch. 5. Mary anointeth Jesus.	Mat.	Mar	Luk.	Job.
And though I know, thou always hearest me;				11 42
I spake, to make it known, I came from thee.				
Then (lifting up his voyce) he cryed, Come,				43
Come (Laz ras from this folitary tomb.		1		1
Laz'rus came forth, and had his hands and feet		1	1	44
Solemnly wrapt within his winding sheet;				
And with a napkin bound about his head		1		
[Their usual way of burying all the dead.]			1	
Unty the clothes (faid Christ) and let him go.		1	1	
[So they that were about him did do fo.]		1		
Then many of the Jews who thither came,		1		45
And faw this fight, believed on his name.		1		1
But others to the City ran in half,			1	46
And told the Pharilees whate'er had palt.		1	1	1
51. A Council then was calld; wherein was one		1	1	47
Stood up and faid, Great miracles are done	1	1	1	1 .
If King he be proclaimed, in a fury			i	48
Th' imperious Romans come and ranfack Jury.  Doth this (faid Cai'thas) pur you to a fland?			1	
The death of Jesus must preserve the land.		1	1	49
Thus, being High-prieft, he shewd unwittingly		1	1	50
How Jefus should for Jew and Gentile dy.)		1	1	51
They all agreed; and now to bring't about,	1		1	53
These Orders presently were islu'd out :	1		1	1 "
Whoever knows where Jefus is, must give			1	57
Notice thereof; he is not fit to live.	1	1		1 "
He therefore (knowing how they wanted him)			1	54
Secur'd himself a while at Ephraim.	1	1	1	1
53. Now as the Paffover was drawing nigh,	1	1	12	55
Some went before, themselves to purify.		1	2.	
And in the Temple there they flood to reafon,		1	1.	56
Whether they might expect him at the feafon.		1	. G.	
sa. Six days before that great folemnity,	26	5 14	3 3	1
He came again and supt at Bethany.		1	1	
(Lagues fare at table with the Lord,		1	1	2
But Martha stood and waited at the board.)		1	1	
Then Mary (with a pound of Nard most rare)	1	7	1	3
Did bath his feet, and wipe them with her hair ;			1	
And pour'd the rest upon his head (the room			1	
All over (melling of the rich perfume.)		!	1	
This is but spilt (faid Jadas) on the ground:			4	1 4
This might have fetch'd the poor at left ten pound.	1	2	5	1 5
(Not that he lov'd the poor : his being theevish		1	1	1
And carrying the bag, made him so prevish.) You?	1	1	1	

.5.

And

Mat	Mar. Lu	k. 70%.	The Jews feek Lazarus life. Ch. 5.	C
26 11			You 'll have the poor(faid Chaift) when I am gone: Let her alone; 'tis vertuoufly done. She (to the utmost of her power) strove Thus to express her gratitude and love.	
13		10	I am (as 'twere) embalm'd; with this same Nard My body for my sun'ral is prepar'd. How far soe'er this Gospel is extended, This deed of Mays shall be there commended. 55. His being here was now divulg'd by same; Much people therefore from the City came: They came to see the Lord; to see san! have Discourse wish him. He called from the grave. But the Chief Presits sought Lazarus to flay, Because through him were many drawn away.	T T C W III SA A A A A A A A
			C H A P.	TO T
				BITTOTN

Ch. 6. Christs rides into Ferusalem.	M	i.M	ar.	Luk.	Job
CHAP. 6. 9. 1.					
NExt morning (being Sunday) forth He f.t Toward the City, by mount Olivet:	11	1 11	1	19 28	
Thence fen he two of his Disciples down,	1	2	2	29	
To fetch two Asses from a neighbour-town. On one (sa d he) no man hath ever sate:				30	
Where two ways meet, you 'I find them at a gate. If th' Owner ask you, wherefore ye unty them;	1	3	3	31	
Say his for me, he cannot then deny them.  As Jelus bad them, fo they faid and did  and brought the Colt, that never was befind.	172		4 5	32	
And when they had their coats upon him laid,	74 h.9. 9.		6		12 1
They helpt their Mafter up: as Zach'ry faid, Daughter of Sion, cast away thy fears;	1,0	5	•	1	1
Thy King upon a gentle Afle appears. (Though this at prefent was not in their head,	1	2			١,
Till after he was rifen from the dead.)	1				. 1
Then from the City came a multitude (Upon the fame of's laft great wonder thew'd)	1				1
Bearing victorious palms, their King to meet;	1				1
Strawing their cloaths and boughs beneath his feet. For all his mighty works they now rejoyce,	1	٠		1 .5	
And proise the Lord with their triumphal voyec.	1	1		35	
Hofanna makes the trembling air to ring: Hofanna to the long-expected King.	1	9	9		
Hofanna (let our King O Lord be faved)	1	1	10		
Hefanna to the Holy Son of David.	ı				
Hofan-Hofan-Hofan-na in the high'st!	ı	-			
Mafter (faid certain Pharifees that came)	1	1		39	
Bid the Disciples hold their tongue for thame, If my Disciples should refrain (faid he)	1	1		40	
The very pebles would acknowledge me Wen he drew nigh and lookt upon the City,	1	1		41	
Thoughts of her ruine made him weep for pity. Oh that thou had!! (faid he) but understood	1	1		42	
The things that make for thine everual good !		1			-
Now his too lare a now will the fore for our d. And lay the even with the very ground. The	1			43	1

			Purges the Temple again. The barren. Ch.6. They shall not leave a stone upon 2 stone
- 1	- 1	19 44	Because thou dost thy Saviour thus disown.
- 1	- 1		The Town Coan Coall of Coache Down and coall
OI I	- 1		The Townsmen star'd to see the Pomp, and cry'd,
- 1	- 1		Who's this that doth in fuch a manner ride?
11		1	This is the Prophet (faid the Company)
			Jefus of Nazarerb in Galilee.
- 1		643	What (faid the Pharifees) shall now be done?
- 1			After this fellow all the world is gone.
		b	2. Then Jefus went (a fecond time) to clear
12	1115	4)	The Temple (as he did before three year.)
- 1		1.	
- 1	16		And (from an holy zeal) he "id not permit
- 1		10	One veffel to be carry'd thorowit.
13	17	46 -	'Tis writ (faid he) Mine's calld an house of pray'r:
-1	1	Cus	But ye have turn'd it to a thievifft fair.
14		13	Then thither were conveyed the blind and lame;
-7		1.70	And he bestow'd his aid on all that came.
		1 00	Which when the Great ones faw, and heard the boys
15		1.	(With their Hosannas) making such a noise,
-			Enraged at the very heart they came,
16			1
- 1			And askd him whether he obsery'd the same.
- 1	- 1		Yea, know ye not (laid he) how David faies,
- 1		100	From Babes and Sucklings thou received praise?
	18	47 **	Then they 'ld have kild him , but they greatly feard
- 1		48	Becarfe the multitude fo gladly heard him. (him,
- 1			And when the evining came, he did repair
17	19		To Bahany again, and lodged there.
1	11		3. And as he went again (the second day)
18	12		He found himfelf an hungry by the way:
-1	-		And going to a Fig-tree, findeth there
19			
19	13		Leaves only; for 'was but a bad Fig-year.
			Hence forth (faid he) no man eat trust of thee:
	14		And prefently the sap for sook the tree. (came
		122	4. Now while they were in Town, some Greeks that
			To worthip at the feast) had heard his fame,
		2	And thus accorted Ph'lip; Sir, you 'I please us
			Greatly, to help us to a fight of Jesus.
	7	2:	
			Themselves to Jesus with the Greeks request.
		1 2	Then Jesus told them how be must be flain,
		1 1	And rife in glory from the duft again :
		24	Like to a grain of wheat, that first must dy,
			And then doth very greatly multiply.
		2 2	Chuse life, you'l see 'is only death ye chise:
-1		1	Lole life for me, and nothing shall ye lole.
			He

h.6.	Ch.6. Fig-tree curfed. A voyce from Hea	ven.	Mat. N	Asr.	Luk.	70b.1	
	He that will ferve me, thus muft follow me :			- 1	1	12 26	
	And where I am, my fervant there fhall be.			- 1		12 20	
ry'd,	High bonour flia! I my Father then beflow			- 1			
, .,	On them that humbly ferve me here below.			- 1			
	Now is my foul perplext, what shall I fay?			- 1	1	27	
	Father protect me from this gloomy day.			- 1		-	
	But hither for this very cause I came :			- 1		23	
	And therefore glorify thine holy Name,			- 1			
	Then came a voice (like 'chunder) from the sk	y.	1 1	- 1		1	
	My Name I have, and ftill will glorify.						
	Some faid it thundered; but other some		1 1	- 1		39	
	Said that the voyce did from an Angel come.		1 1				
	The voyce (faid Christ) came not alone for me,		1 1	- 1		30	
	But to reprove your infidelity.		1 1	- 1			
	Now's the redemption of the captive world:		1 1			31	
	Now thall the Tyrant from his Throne be hurld		1 1				١
boys	And when I am exalted on the tree,		1 1			32	ŀ
	All fort of people shall be drawn to me.		1 1				ı
	Thus he foretold them, how he ought to dy :		=			33	ı
	And thus the people therefore did reply,		1.9.6,7				١
	The Law faies plain, Christifiall remain for aye	;	a			34	
63	And how canft thou be taken then away?						
feard	Yet for a while (faid he) ye have the light;					35	١
him,	Walk in't before y'are taken by the night.		1 1			1	
	Believe in me the light: So see and know,		1 1			36	١
	(Like Sons of light) both how and where ye go.		1 1				١
	He that fees me, and truffeth in my Name,		1 1			44	١
	Both fees and trufts in him from whom I came:		1 1			46	١
	I came to light the world; that feeing me,		1 1			40	ı
	They might be freed from their obscurity.		1 1			4.	١
	And he that fluts his eyes and will not fee,					47	ı
came	Shall yet roceive no punishment from me;		1 1			48	١
es that	For now I came to fave : but what I fay,		1 1			70	ı
	That word shall Judge him at the later day.		1 1			49	ı
	For of my felf I have not spoke, but rather Made known the will of mine Eternal Father.		1 1			42	ı
	His will's Eternal life: I speak no more,					50	
	Than what my Father spake to me before.					1	
	Then Jesus went tow'rd Olivet at night,				11 37	35	
	And flaid [at Bethany] till morning light.				38	30	-
4.	(So many wonders yet produc'd no faith				,	37	
	In those spectatours : as Isaiah saith,		5			1	
-	Who (Lord) hath given credit to our word?		's			33	
	Who understands the power of the Lord?		-			1	1
He		Nor					1

1.6.10.		Luk	12 39	Nor could they then believe, because their mind
0	1			The Lord (as he laids) did in Judgment blind:
?			40	Left they should understand, and turn, and might
				Receive the bleffing which they did fo flight.
			41	Thus faid Isaab, when he did foresce
		-		And spake beforehand of his Majetly.
			42	Some Rulers (yet) believed; but appear'd
				Not publick Confessours, because they fear'd
			43	The lash of excommunicating rods,
				And more effected mans applaufe than Gods.)
1 20	1110			5. And in the morning as they paffed by,
				They faw the fig (from top to bottom) dry.
	21	rivel		See Sir (faid Peter) how fince Yesterday
				This curfed tree is wither'd quite away!
21	22			Have faith in God (faid he) then may ye fet
				Among the mounting waves Mount Olivet.
	23			Whate er ye say in faith, ye shall archieve :
22	2.4			Whene'er ye pray in faith, ye thall receive.
				But when ye fend up your requests to H. aven;
	2.5			All that offend you, must be then forgiven.
	26			For Heavens pardons are bestow'd among you,
				As you yourselves do pardon those that wrong you, 6. Then did he to the facred Temple go,
23	27	20 1		And teach the people, as he us'd to do:
				Where he was question'd by the scribes and Priests,
	28	2		By whose authority he did all this
				This Question first (said Jesus) answer me,
24	29	3		Was't God or Man gave John authority?
	30	4		If we should answer, It was God (thought they)
25	31	5		He'l ask us, why we did him not obey:
26	-			And Man we dave not fay; this people all
20	32	0		Hold that his Office was Prophetical.
		7 8		Therefore they faid, We cannot tell. Nor I
27	33	0		(Said he) shall shew you my authority.
28				A man commanded (once) his Son to go
-0				And in his field a litle pains bestow.
29				First he refus'd; but afterward he went,
				And of his obstinacy did repent.
20				But when another of his Sons was bid,
30				He faid, I go for footh; but never did.
31				Now which of those (do ye suppose) obey'd ?
3.				The first that went and did repent (they said.)
31				Truly (faid he) just to it is with you!
3.				Much ye i seend, let very litle do.
	•	•		The

The state of the s

.

.6.	Ch.6. The Lord of the vineyards Son flain.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Fob.
	The noted finners to the Baptist went;				
	Which ye refus'd to hearken and repent.				-
t	A certain man a vineyard did prepare,	21 33	12 1	20 9	
	And Spent thereon much pains and cost and care:			1	
	And (being far remov'd) fent men unto 't,	34	2	10	
	To bring him from the husbandmen some fruit.	,,			
	But they (in flead of fending him his due)	35	3	11	
	Took all his men, and beat them black and blew.	3	-		
	And fending more, more basely they were us'd;	35	4	I 29	
	Both from'd and kild, and many ways abus'd.	-			
	At last he fent his only Son, and said,	37	5	13	
	Now some respect will certainly be paid.				
	But when they faw him, they conspir'd to kill	38	6	14	
	The Son and Heir, and have his land at will.	1			
	So taking him, they barbaroufly flew him; (him.	39	7	15	
-	And then without the vineyard-walls they threw				
-	Now when his Father comes, what think ye then	1 40	8		
	He 'I do to these inhumane husbandmen?	41	9		
	Surely (faid they) he'l use them as his foes,	1			
	And get him better husbandmen than those.			16	P
	The Lord (faid he) shall miserably use				=
	Rebellious, fruitlefs, Prophet-killing Jews.				19. 22,23
	Nay, God ferbid (faid they.) Nay but (faid he) What means the Pfalmift in that Prophecy,	42	10	17	10
1	trangely hath God made chiefly to be used	1			24
١	That Corner-stone which Architects resused?	43	11		
١	Whofo in weakness stumbles at this stone,				
-	He hurts not that, he hurts himself alone :	14		18	
	Whole in malice doth oppose it, shall	1		10	
	he brus'd to pouder with its weighty fall.	2			
	The Pharifees, peceiving how he turn'd	45	12	19	
	His Parables on them, in fury burn'd : (thewd,	1 "	-	-/	
	Which then they would (with all their hearts) have	45			
B	But that they greatly fear'd the multitude.	1			
	With this same parable went Jesus on;	22 1			
	A King proclaim'd the marriage of his Son,	2			
	And fent some servants (on the wedding-day)	3			
	To bid the Guells make halle and come away :	1 -			
-	But they refus'd. Then fent he other fome,	1 4			
	To press them very earnestly to come.				
	Some (flighting them) about their busness went,	5		4	
	And so dismiss them with a complement.				
	Some pull'd his fervants by the ears : and fome	6			6
	So us'd them, that alive they ne'er went hime.	1			
hé	Tla'				

Tat. A	far.	Luk. 7	ok
2 7			
8	- 1		
9	- 1		
10		-	
11			
11			
13	- 1		
14	- 1		
	2 13	1010	
17	- 13		
16	14	21	
17	- 1	12	
18	15	23	
20	16	2.4	
21	17	2.5	
22		25	
23	18	27	
34	19	28	
25		- 1	
26	20	30	
27	21		
18	2.3	31	
29	23	32	
30	24	33	7
31	25	34	7 . 7

## . | The Marriage-Supper. Cefars due, &c. Ch.6.

Th' enraged King fent then his army down, To kill thole murderers, and fire the Town. Here's ev'ry thing (faid he) in readines, But none of those deserve to be my Guetts. Go ve (my Servants ) into ev'ry fireet. And (good and bad) bring hither all ye meet. So the men did, as he commanded them: To grace the Nuptials of that Royal Stem. Then to the feast his Father came, to view 'c; And found a man without a wedding-fuit. Friend (faid the King) how didft thou hither come Without thy wedding-cloaths? And he was dumb, Bind him both foot and hand (faid he) and cast him To smoak and foot and torment everlasting. Many ('tis true) are calld; and 'tis as true, That Gods Eleft are but a very few. 7. Then fome were fent to play the hypocrite, And flyly to enfoare him, if they might. Mafter (faid they) thou teacher mat is right, And carest not for any mortal wight. Thou canft refolve us in a doubt, we know : May we to Cefar tribute give or no? Ye hypocrites (faid Christ) why temps ye me? Bring me a piece of tribute-covn, to fee. Whose image and whose superscriptions there The coyn (faid they) doth Cofars image bear. Give Cofar then (faid Jefus) Cofars due: And give to God, what God commandeth you. And when they could not thus entrap him, they (Much wond'ring at his answer-) went their way. 8. Then came to him the Sadduces, that fay, Never shall be a Resurrection-day. Mafter (faid they) by Mojes if a Brother Leave his wife childles, the shall have the other. One woman thus had Brother after Brother, And feaven of them after one another. Now in your Refurrection from the dead. How thall the know her future nuprial-bed ? You erre (faid Chrift) because ye do not know The Scriptures well, nor what the Lord cando. For in the Refurrection of the dead, They live like Angele, and do never wed. But that the dead shall rife again, your Mofes In that Bufli-vision very plain supposes: When The Marriage in Cana 20.2.

The Woman of Samaria to



Christ cureth one discased 38 years to 5 Christ laid in the Sepulcher to 9



nte nb. him

1.6.

hen

28 MR 59

S N I T T T T A I W T A I Y A A

When God appear'd to him, and faid, I am The God of Jacob, IJaac, Abraham.  If He be Abrams God, then Abram must At present live, and one day leave the dust.  9. His silencing of them did greatly please Their great Antagonists the Pharisees. Then came a Scribe, and fain would understand, Which was the first and principal Command.  'Tis this (said Jesus) Israel, give ear, Thy God is one; let him be all thy sear: Love him with all thy heart and soul and mind. And to thy neighbour (as thy fels) be kind. These are the chief; so far do these extend, That Law and Prophets all on these depend.  'Tis true indeed (the Lawyer then replies) This far exceedeth all burns-facrifice. Jesus rejoyn'd, Discreetly thou reply's; Thou art not far (I see) from owning Christ.  What think ye, Sirs > who's your Messia's Father >  10 36 37 38 40 39 40 30 31 31 32 34 35 36 37 39 39 30 30 31 31 31 32 33 31 34 34 35 36 37 39 39 30 30 31 31 31 32 33 34 34 35 36 37 38 38 38 39 39 30 30 30 31 31 31 32 33 31 34 34 35 36 37 38 38 38 39 39 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30
The God of Jacob, IJaac, Abraham.  If He be Abrams God, then Abram must At present live, and one day leave the dust.  9. His silencing of them did greatly please Their great Antagonists the Pharisees. Then came a Scribe, and fain would understand, Which was the first and principal Command.  'Tis this (said Jesus) Israel, give ear, Thy God is one; let him be all thy sear: Love him with all thy heart and soul and mind. And to thy neighbour (as thy self) be kind. These are the chief; so far do these extend, That Law and Prophets all on these depend.  'Tis true indeed (the Lawyer then replies) This far exceedesh all burn-sacrifice. Jesus rejoyn'd, Discreetly thou reply'st; Thou art not far (I see) from owning Christ.
If He be Abrams God, then Abram must At present live, and one day leave the dust.  9. His silencing of them did greatly please Their great Antagonists the Pharisees. Then came a Scribe, and fain would understand, Which was the first and principal Command.  7 is this (faid Jesus) strael, give ear, Thy God is one; let him be all thy fear: Love him with all thy heart and soul and mind. And to thy neighbour (as thy felf) be kind. These are the chief; so far do these extend, That Law and Prophets all on these depend.  Tis true indeed (the Lawyer then replies) This far exceedesh all burn-sacrisce. Jesus rejoyn'd, Discreetly thou reply'st; Thou art not far (I see) from owning Christ.
At present live, and one day leave the dust.  9. His silencing of them did greatly please Their great Antagonists the Pharises. Then came a Scribe, and fain would understand, Which was the first and principal Command.  7 is this (faid Jesus) strael, give ear, Thy God is one; let him be all thy fear: Love him with all thy heart and soul and mind. And to thy neighbour (as thy felf) be kind. These are the chief; so far do these extend, That Law and Prophets all on these depend.  Tis true indeed (the Lawyer then replies) This far exceedesh all burn-sacrifice. Jesus rejoyn'd, Discreetly thou reply st; Thou art not far (I see) from owning Christ.
Their great Antagonifts the Pharifees. Then came a Scribe, and fain would understand, Which was the first and principal Command. 'Tis this (said Jesus) Israel, give ear, Thy God is one; let him be all thy sear: Love him with all thy heart and soul and mind. And to thy neighbour (as thy self) be kind. These are the chief; so far do these extend, That Law and Prophets all on these depend. 'Tis true indeed (the Lawyer then replies) This far exceedesh all burn-factisce. Jesus rejoyn'd, Discreetly thou reply's; Thou art not far (I see) from owning Christ.
Their great Antagonifs the Pharifees. Then came a Scribe, and fain would understand, Which was the first and principal Command. 'Tis this (said Jesus) Israel, give ear, Thy God is one; let him be all thy sear: Love him with all thy heart and soul and mind. And to thy neighbour (as thy self) be kind. These are the chief; so far do these extend, That Law and Prophets all on these depend. 'Tis true indeed (the Lawyer then replies) This far exceedesh all burn-factisce. Jesus rejoyn'd, Discreetly thou reply's; Thou art not far (I see) from owning Christ.
Which was the first and principal Command.  'Tis this (faid Jesus) Israel, give ear, Thy God is one; let him be all thy fear: Love him with all thy heart and soul and mind. And to thy neighbour (as thy felf) be kind. These are the chief; so far do these extend, That Law and Prophets all on these depend. 'Tis true indeed (the Lawyer then replies) This far exceedesh all burn-sacrisce. Jesus rejoyn'd, Discreetly thou reply'st; Thou art not far (I see) from owning Christ.
Which was the first and principal Command.  'Tis this (faid Jesus) Israel, give ear, Thy God is one; let him be all thy fear: Love him with all thy heart and soul and mind. And to thy neighbour (as thy felf) be kind. These are the chief; so far do these extend, That Law and Prophets all on these depend. 'Tis true indeed (the Lawyer then replies) This far exceedesh all burn-sacrisce. Jesus rejoyn'd, Discreetly thou reply'st; Thou art not far (I see) from owning Christ.
Tis this (faid Jefus) Ifrael, give ear, Thy God is one; let him be all thy fear: Love him with all thy hearr and foul and mind. And to thy neighbour (as thy felf) be kind. Thefe are the chief; fo far do thefe extend, That Law and Prophets all on thefe depend. Tis true indeed (the Lawyer then replies) This far exceedeth all burns-factifice. Jefus rejoyn'd, Diferently thou reply 'ft; Thou art not far (I fee) from owning Christ.
Thy God is one; let him be all thy fear: Love him with all thy heart and foul and mind. And to thy neighbour (as thy felf) be kind. Thefe are the chief; fo far do thefe extend, That Law and Prophets all on thefe depend. This true indeed (the Lawyer then replies) This far exceedeth all burn:-factifice. Jefus rejoyn'd, Diferently thou reply 'ft; Thou art not far (I fee) from owning Christ.  34
And to thy neighbour (as thy felf) be kind. Thefe are the chief; so far do these extend, That Law and Prophets all on these depend. 'Tis true indeed (the Lawyer then replies) This far exceedeth all burn-factisce. Jesus rejoyn'd, Discreetly thou reply'st; Thou art not far (I see) from owning Christ.  34
And to thy neighbour (as thy felf) be kind. Thefe are the chief; fo far do thefe extend, That Law and Prophets all on thefe depend. 'Tis true indeed (the Lawyer then replies) This far exceedeth all burn-factifice. Jefus rejoyn'd, Diferently thou reply'ft; Thou art not far (I fee) from owning Christ.  34
That Law and Prophets all on these depend. 'Tis true indeed (the Lawyer then replies) This far exceedesh all burn-sacrifice. Jesus rejoyn'd, Discreetly thou reply 'st; Thou art not far (I see) from owning Christ.
Tis true indeed (the Lawyer then replies) This far exceedesh all burns-factifice.  Jefus rejoyn'd, Diferently thou reply 'ft; Thou art not far (I fee) from owning Christ.  34
This far exceedesh all burn:-factifice.  Jefus rejoyn'd, Diferently thou reply 'ft;  Thou art not far (I fee) from owning Christ.  32 33 34
Jefus rejoyn'd, Diferently thou reply 'ft; Thou art not far (I fee) from owning Christ.  34
Thou art not far (I fee) from owning Christ. 34
David (faid they) fo far as we can gather. 42
How then (faid Christ) can He be Davids Lord? 43 36 41
Yet thus the Holy Ghoft and he record;
7
On his right hand, till all his foes were beat. 45 45
So shamefully this ran them all on ground, 46 44
No question afterward they durst propound.
1. Then their hypocrify He further thew'd   23 1 38 45
To's own Disciples and the multitude.
They fit in Moses seat (faid he) 'tis true:
Do what accordingly they bid you do.
But turn afide from walking in their way,
Because they seldom practice what they say.
They will not fet one finger to the packs
They bind fo big, to lay on others backs.
Their fringes and Phylacteries are broad;
That men may their great holiness appland.
At Church and feafts they must be highly seated, 7
In fireets and all affemblies lowly greeted
With Mafter, Doctor, Father; and believe,
That all mens faith must hang upon their sleeve.
Affict not you fuch proud and fwelling titles:
You're Brethren all, and only my Disciples.
From your Celestial Father never (werve:
And he that would be greateft, let him farve.
G Proud

		2311	1		Wo denounced. The Widows two mites. Ch.6 Proud self-exalters shall be tumbled down,
3 11			н		While self-abasers win and wear the Crown.
12			1	- 1	Wo to you Scribes and Pharifees, whole leaven
13			н	- 1	Keeps both your selves and others out of Heaven!
			1	-	Wo, wo to you, that make your selves the heirs
14	12 40	204	7		
			1	- 1	Of widows, by your long pretended pray'rs!
.15			1	. 1	Wo, that ye hunt for Prolelytes, and fo
-			1	.	Entitl'em twice to your deserved wo! Wo unto you blind guides, that let men faulter,
16			1	- 1	When e'er they swear by Temple or by Altar;
17			1	- 1	And teach (for lucres fake) that oaths must hold,
18	.		1		When and they're made by Offerings and Gold
19			1		When once they 're made by Offerings and Gold.
20			1	- 1	The Altar and the Temple rather bind,
21			1		Which fandify the gifts: ye fools and blind!
22			1		But whofoever fwears by any thing,
2;		114	2	- 1	He (weareth by the Everlasting King.
			1		Wo be to you that tithe your herbs (and yet
			1	- 1	This ye must do) but all the while omit
24			1	- 1	The weightier matters of the moral Law;
			1	- 1	Leap o're a block, and stumble at a straw.
25			1	- 1	Wo be to you that cleanse the cup and platter;
			1		Whole hearts abound with all corruptest matter.
26			1	. 1	Cleanse first (blind Pharisee) thine inner side,
- 1			-1	.	That so thy diet may be fanctify'd.
27			1		Wo to the whited tombs, that look fo fair;
28			-1		And so defile men, e'er they be aware.
29			-1		Wo be to you that garnish and renew
30			-1		The tombs of Prophets, whom your Fathers slew.
31					For (in the fight of God, ye thus approve
32			1		Maffacring those, whom thus ye feem to love.
33			1		Fill up the measure of your Fathers then,
			1		Ye brood and heirs of Hell, more asps than men!
34				2	Those Prophets came from God, as others will;
1			1	770	Whom ye shall scourge and crucify and kill:
35			1	i i	That all the righteous bloud may come on you,
			1	4	From Abel unto Zachry, whom ye flew
35		119	2	ō	(To pleasure Joash) in the Temple Court:
			1	10	This Generation here shall answer for 'c.
1	41	21	1	10 11	11. Observing then how into their Corbon
-			1	2 7	By money'd men great offerings were thrown,
	42	1	2	Sur.	He faw a Widow bring a double mite
		1	1		(Both of them did not make a farthing quite.)
	43	21	3	5 5	Observe (said he to th' twelve) observe this wom:
4		1	1	0.	In real bounty paralel'd by no man.

SITB

AWA

For San Bart I Share I

Ar l'u In

6.	Ch. 6. Signs preceding she.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk. Job.
	Their gifts proceed from their superfluous store: Such is her need (poor Soul) she hath no more.		12 44	11 4
١	12. See Sir (faid one, as they departed thence) This flately flone, the Kings munificence!	24 1	13 1	5
	Brave building! but (faid he) the times at hand,	2	2	6
1	When not a ftone upon a ftone shall stand. Then the Disciples askt him (being fer	3	3	7
-1	Against the Temple, on mount Olivet) When th' Esst of the present age would be,		4	- 1
- 1	And when he should appear in Majesty.			1
	Be not (faid Jefus) drawn afide by any :	4	5	8
4.	For Pseudo-Christs will come seducing many.	5	6	1
- 1	Fear ye not Wars, when their reports are hot:			
- 1	Such things must be, but yet the end is not.	6	7	9
- 1	For Wars and famines, Plagues and Earthquakes go,	7 8	8	10
- 1	Fore-runners of that more tremendous wo.	8		11
- 1	But look ye to't : for first they will accuse you	9	9	12
- 1	To Heathen Courts and Councils, and abule you.			1
- 1	So will their fins be highly aggravated,		10	13
- 1	And so the Gospel more and more dilated.	1		1
- 1	But study not beforehand what to say;		11	14 .
- 1	The Holy Ghost shall prompt you in that day.			1
- 1	I'll give you mouthes and wildom, which your foes	1	12	15
	Shall not have wit or power to oppose.			,
	Yet all shall hate you, and your friends betray you,	10	1;	16
	Your nearest kindred persecute and slay you.	11		1
	This wickedness will cool the love of most:	12		17
	Hold out, and your reward shall neer be lost.	13		
	In patience keep your Souls, keep out despair :	1		18
	God is your guide, ve shall not lose an hair.			i 1
	When ye have testify'd to ev'ry land	14		19
1	These joyful tidings, then the times at hand.			
	And when ye fee that defolating rout	15	14	20 0
	Of Heathens girt Jernsalen about,			.5
	Flie to the Mountains of Arabia;	16		21 10
	Slack not your pace for any remora.	17	16	
	Flie for your life, and make no lingring halt:	18	10	22 0
	Think of Lots wife transformed into falt.			1931 5
	Obey and live; but if ye will not fly,			32 .
	Share in the general calamity.			33 0
	Women with child shall then have great diffiels,	19	17	21 23
	And they that carry fucklings at their breafts.			
mit,	l'ut pray to God, ye be not forc'd to fly	30	18	
	In flormy winter from your enemy:			
Thir	G s And	•		

6.

Mat.	Mar.	Luk. J
14 21	13 19	
27	20	
		:1 24
2:	21	17 22
2.	22	23
25	23	
27		24
28		25
		37
29	2.4	21 25
30	2.5	26
	26	27
31	27	
32	28	
	11	1 29
. 3 ?	3:	30
34	31	32
35	3:	33
30		34

fab. Defiruel. of Ferufal. The time of, &c. Ch.6. And that it be not your Sabbatick year [When all provision will be scarce and dear.] For these are days of veng ance and of wo, The like to which the world did never know. Nor would a man escape, did God not make An end the fooner for his cholen's fake. Thousands thall meet with their untimely graves, Thousands theil then be fold about for flaves: And under foot the City shall be trod By Gentiles, till the Gentiles Period, Then will a Savjour very welcome be. Then thall ye with the Son of Man to fee; And then they 'll cry, Lo, here is Chrift, and there ! For many fu h presenders will appear, And (with their miracles of magick) cozen (If 'twere bu: poslible) the very chosen. Be not fo charm'd fo thall ye not be harmed ; B. now forewarn'd, fo shall ye be forearmed. For as the lightning all are wont to fee; So plain, fo fuddain shall my coming be. But first I am to drink my bitter cup. And when the measure of their fins is up; Then come the Roman Eng'es and display I heir hovering wings above the rotten preva Such fearful fights shall then be ev'ry where, As if the end of all the world were near. The pow'rs of Heav'n & Earth shall then be sliaken: With horrour shall the hearts of men be taken. The world thall evidently fee my band Infl. cling vengeance on this wicked land. And then I'll fend my Messengers, to fetch in My cholen out of ev'ry land, by preaching.

My chosen out of ev'ry land, by preaching.

Now when ye see those tokens, droop no more;

For your deliverance is at the door:

As sure as blossomes (when they first appear)

Do shew the certain seas in of the year.

These words of mine shall be accomplished,

Before this present generation's dead:

The Heavens and the Earth shall pass away,

Before one syllable thereof decay.

Although the day to Angels is not known,

Nor to the Son of Man, but God alone.

Take heed of surfeits then, and worldly cares;

For sear that day surprize you unawares.

For

AP

s

7

lı

T

A

L

T

H

B

F

T

C

(

W

A

H

A

H

u

H

Ch. 6. Therefore be exhorts to matchfulnefi.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Fob.
For (as a secret snare) it shall take hold			2135	1
Of them, whole hearts are fixed upon mold.			,,,	
As in the days of Noab and of Lot,	2437		17 26	
Pleasures and cares did mortals so be sot,	3		27	
That flood and fire oretook them e'er they knew;	19		28	
So will my coming be to most of you.	40		29	
One shall be took, in bed, abroad, at mill;	41		30	1.
And one forfook! I refeue whom I will.	42	13 13	2136	
Then watch and pray; that when the land's involv'd				
In condemnation, ye may stand absolv's.				
I am as one that travels to a land		34		-
A great way off, and gives his men command,		1		-
To work and watch, be ready to unlock				
And let him in, when e'er they hear him knock.				
Stand ready girt, and let your candles burn;	- 1	35	1235	
Like fervants waiting for their Lords return:		36	36	
That whenfoe'er he comes (though ne'er to late) There they may be to open him the gate.		3.	30	
Their bonour and reward is very great:			37	
He'l wait himself, and see them fit and eat.			37	
Be watchful, and as careful as ye can:			3:	
Be not furprized by the Son of Man.			1	
For he will come with greater fecrely,	43		39	
Than they that come to act a robbery.	44		40	
Speak It thou (faid Peter) unto us alone,			41	
Or is this Parable for ev'ry one?	1			
( hiefly for you (faid he) That fervants b'eft,	45		42	
Whole Mafter left him toverlook the reft.	46		43	
And finds him doing it with care and taith :	47			
He'i make him Ruler over all he hash.	48		44	
But if he faies, My Lord will ne'er be here,	49		45	
And so begins to drink and domineer;	50			
He'l come and hurl him (e'er he is aware)	51		46	
Where hypocrites and unbelievers are.				
He shall have many stripes, who, though he knew,			47	
Yer disobey'd; when others shall have few.			45	
For as the Lord hath here entruled men,			4	
To fuch a reckning will be call 'cm then.		١		-
Then watch and pray : and what to you I fay,		3:		
I fay the fame to all men; Watch and pray.				
[To press the duty treated of before.]				
Ten Virgins once accompany'd a spouse,	25 1			
And waited till the Bridegroom came to th' house.			1	,
G 3 liv:		. '		

for

e!

en:

e;

Mat. Mar. Luk. Job. The ten Virgins. The fleep and goats. Ch.6. Five of them (being simpler than the rest) Brought nothing but their Lamps (and fightly dreft) Forgetting a recruit : the other five Brought Oyl-pots too, to keep their Lamps alive. The Bridegrooms tarrying had clos'd the eyes Not only of the foolish but the wisc. At midnight they were call'd upon, to come 6 And with their lights conduct the Bridegroom home. So up they flart, and (looking round about) 7 The filly maidens Lamps were quite gone out. And when they would have borrow'd a farply, Their fellows fent them to the shops to buy. 9 They that were ready, to the Wedding baften'd, 10 And e'er the other came) the door was fasten'd. 11 Afterwards cam: the careless ones, and cry'd, 12 Lord, Lord, admit us : but they were deny'd. 13 Furnish your hearts with grace, from fin awake \$ That of my nuprial joyes ye may partake. When on my glorious Throne I come again 31 Attended on by my Seraphick train; Then all the world shall be affembled under. 32 And then I'll part the Sheep and Goats afunder. 33 On my right hand the Sheep shall stand; and they (To their transcendent joy) shall bear me say, Come bleffed of my Father, and put on 34 The Crown prepared for you long agone. 35 Ye fed me, when I have an hungry bin : I was a stranger, and ye took me in. 36 When I was naked, fick, and in the jayl, To cloath and visit me ye did not fail. 37 Then shall they answer, Lard, we do not know, That e'er we faw thee and reliv'd thee fo. And then shall I rejoyn, Because you 've done it 39 Unto the least of mine, I thus will own it. 40 On my left hand the Gosts shall stand, and they 41 (To their transcendent grief) shall hear me say, Depart from me for ever (curled crew! To fire prepar'd for Satan and for you. You fed me not, when hungry : I have bin 42 43 A stranger, and ye would not take mein. When I was naked, fick, and in the jayl, To cloth and fee me you 'ld be fure to fail. Then shall they answer, Lord, we do not know, That e'er we faw thee and did flight thee fo. And

As

U

A

W

14

Y

TH

Sa

Be

D

Fr

W

Ar

H

15

Th

Pa

An

Go

Th

He

G

Th

Ju

16

Sat

Ih

W

Fo

Be

Th

He

(F

Re

Ri

A

Ar

To

Bu

(S

Th

Ch.6. Judas bargain. The Paschal Sup	per.  Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Fol	,.
And then shall I rejoyn. Ye have not done it Unto the least of mine, so I disown it.	25 45				
And then shall these bave endies death and wo. While those to case and life eternal go.	, 46			1	
14. Two days before the feath (as Jefus faid,	26 1	14 1	22 1		
Yet two days more, and then I am betray'd)	_ 2				
The Jews confulted at the Council-board,	3	2	2		
Safely and fecretly to take the Lord.  Besause they fear'd, if they should apprehend h	· 4				
During the feast, the people would defend him					
From Satan then comes Judas, and demands,	14	10	2		
What they would give, to have him in their ha		1	4		1
And when they told him fifteen crowns (hould		11	5		1
He went and watch'd his feafon to betray him.			6		1
15. Now when the fourteenth day of Nifan cam'		12	7	77	1
They askd him where he'ld eat the Paschal lan				12	1
Peter and Jobs (faid Jesus) go to th' City;	18	13	S		1
And when ye see a Tankard-bearer meet y', Go where he goes, and bid the Landlord shew		14	9	177	1
The Chamber, where I mean to sup with you.		- "	11	3	١
He'l have you to an handsome upper room;	1	15	12		1
Get all things ready there [against I come.]					1
They going (as they were by Jesus bid)	19	16	13		١
Just so found ev'ry thing, and so they did.					I
16. And when the time (at evining) came, the	Lord 20	17	14		1
Sate down (with his Apostles) at the board.					ı
I have (said he) defired earnestly, With you to eat this Lamb, before I dy.	1		15		ı
For I shall never eat thereof again,	1		16		1
Before that I (your paffover) am flain.	1		10		1
Then bleffing the preparatory cup,			17		١
He drank to them, and bad them drink it up.			18		١
And now (before the Feath, and) e'er he dy's	1,			13	1
His endless love to them he fignify'd.	.				1
(For though betray'd and flain, he knew he fho	uld			1	4
Return to God, and might do what he would.)	1				1
Rifing from Supper (almost done) he ty'd	- 1				7
A Towel on, and laid is coat afide.  And having fill'd a bason, he began					اہ
To wash and wipe the feet of ev'ry man.					
But when he came to Peter, Is it meet					6
(Said Simon) that my Mafter wash my feet ?					1
Thou knowest not (said Jesus) what I do				. :	2
At present, but thou shalt hereafter know.	20.00	1			
G 4	Still				1

;.

ie.

y

nd

Mat. M.	r.Luk Jo	h. He washerb bis Disciples feet. Ch. 6.
7/41.9.		Still he refus'd, till Jefus faid, Let be, Or else then hast no interest in me. Let hands and head and all be washt (said be) Rather than lose my interest in thee.  He that returns (said Jefus) from a bath, (Save of his feet) no need of washing hath. So ye already (for the main) are clean, All but that one—I know the man I mean. Then sitting down again, he said, D'ye know what my interition is in doing so? Ye call me Lord and Master, as 'tis meet. If I your Lord and Master wash your feet, I then follow my example, do so too; Each other serve, as I have served you. By you such service should be less abbor'd. The servant is not greater than his Lord. Each other love (this precept I renew) Each other love, as I have loved you. This badge of mutual love will make it plain To all the world, to whom ye do retain. Do then your duty, and be blest: but yet One whom I chose, is far from doing it. For (as the Psalmitt saies) he eats my bread, And (like a beast) kicks him by whom he's fed. I tell you now, that when ye see th' event, Then ye may know that I'm omniscients And (for the rest) whose receiveth you, Receiveth me and him that sent me too.  Then was he troubled in his mind, and said, By one of you I am to be betray'd. This troubled them, and each began to cry (Doubting of whom he spake it) Lord is't I? 'Tis one oth' twelve (said he) I go indeed To suffer, as 'tis written and electred: But wo to him by whom this thing is done; 'Twere good for him t'have never seen the Sun. Then Jadas also ask'd him, Sir is't I? Well, well (said he) I 'Il tell thee by and by. Now there was leaning upon Jesus breast One that was more beloved than the rest: Therefore to him did Simos Peter make Some signs, to ask, who 'was of whom he spake.
		He did: and Jefus [foftly] faid, 'I is he, Whom next thou feelt receive a lop from me.  Jule

Ch.6. The Sacra.inftitut. He fortel.their,&c.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	70b.1
Jude then receiv'd the fop, and Satan bent			-	13 26
Judes mind more firmly on his die intent.				1320
Ifcariot (faid he who all things knew)		1		27
Do quickly what thou dolt intend to do.				
Now others knew not what he meant'; but thought				28
He would have festival provision bought;				
Or that he should give something to the poor:				29
for Judas kept the bag, that kept the store.				
Then Jelus breaks and gives them bread, & faith, This is hence forth my Body: feed by faith.	26 26	14 22	12 19	1
I am your Paffover: when this ye do,				
Think of my being broken thus for you.				
The cup of bleffing then he bleft, and gave them	27	23	20	
That Symbole of the Bloud that was to fave them.	-7	25		
This is the blood that feals the league (faid he)	28	2.4		
With ev'ry one that doth believe in me.		-		
This wine's the last, that I shall ever taste,	29	25		
Until we're past to joyes that never waste.				
Now let us fing our Hallel, then we'l go	30	26	-	
Tow'rd yonder garden, as we use to do				
I fee that Judas (with his fop) is gone.			3	30
And now the Father glorifies his Son, Immediately and of himfelf, the rather,				
Because the Son so glorifies the Fatter.				31
Children, I'm going, where ye cannot find me:				32
I leave you (as I told the Jews) behind me.	-			33
Whither (faid Peter) doft thou go? Where thou				36
(Said He) fhilt follow after, but not now.				30
For now (before this present night is ended)	31	27	22	
On my account ye will be all offended:			3.	
As in the Prophet Zachary 'tis written,			4	
The Sheep are scatter'd and the shepherd smitten.			4	
But after I am rifen (ye shall see)	32	28		
I'll go before you into Galilee. Simon, the Dev'l hath leave to have you boulted?			31	
But I have pray'd, that, though thy faith be jolted,			, ,	
It may not quite be overthrown: and then			32	
When thou 'it recover'd, help the other ten.				
I'll follow thee (faid Simor) to the end:	3.	19	33	37
Nor juil, nor death it felt fliall me offend.			1	
Nor death it felf ? faid Het-thou shall not twice	34	30	34	38
Hear the Cock crow, till thou deny me thrice.			-	
Fut floutly he, and all the reft, reply'd,	35	31		1
They never would deny him, though they dy'd.	1		1	1
Before				

de

Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Fob.	He comforts them against his departure. Ch	.6.
		2235		Before (faid he) I fent you forth, tis true;	
		-		And did miraculoufly fuccour you:	
		36		But now (whatever shift ye make) provide	
		1		And arm your selves for this tempestuous tide.	
-		37		For (as Ifaiah faith) I must be kill'd:	
23		-		Those propheties are all to be fulfill'd.	
2		38		Behold (faid they) two fwords are here at hand.	
				Well, well (faid he) e'er long you 'il understand	
		1	14 1		
		1 1		Believe in God, and fo in me believe.	
		1 1	2	Good flore of mansions at my Fathers are :	
				Your places there I'm going to prepare.	
			3	Then I'll return, and take you unto me;	
				That where I am, there ye may also be.	
			4	Whither I go, ye know; the way ye know? [For I have told you of it long ago.]	
				Thomas reply'd, the place we do not know !	
			,	How should we then the way that leads thereto?	
			6	I am the way, the truth, and life (faid He)	
				None cometa to the Father but by me.	
	1	1	7	In knowing me, ye know the Father too :	
			1	In me the Father bath appear'd to you.	
			8	But grant (faid Philip) that we may behold	
				His glory [as the Prophets did of old.]	
			9	So long have I with you been conversant,	
				And art thou still (faid he) to ignorant?	
			10	Believ'ft thou not that He and I are one?	
				His words are spoke by me his works are done.	
			11	Believe me that we both one effence make :	
				Or else believe me for the works own sake.	
			12	If ye believe, ye shall do more than I,	
				Because the time of my departure's nigh.	
			13	Ask in my Name aright, it shall be done :	
			14	Thus God is glorfyed in his Son.	
			15	Only to this beloved Son approve	
				(By your obedience) your unfeigned love,	
			16	And then (at my request) he will (I know)	
				The everlasting Comforter bestow:	
			17	-1 6 1 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6	
				Nor see nor know, by you alone possest.	
			18	I leave you not like helpless Orphans here,	
			1	But to your comfort I will foon appear;	
			19	Though not to all the world. Know that in me	
		1		Your life is hid to all eternity.	
				T	hat

Charles and the second 
-

Ch. 6.	Christ the true Vine.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk,	7.b.1
That I an	d God are one, then shall ye know :			1	14 20
Then shall	l ye know, that you and I are fo.				1.4.20
Us and ou	r love we mean to manifeft,				27
	hose love is in his life exprest.				-
	thou (faid the other Judas then)				22
	us, and not to other men?				
	faid Christ) his love is thus exprest,				23
	r love we thus will manifest.				
	s me not, he keepeth not my words: I say? they are indeed the Lords.				- 24
Thefe this	ngs I tell you (e'er I go) in fumme:		1		
Bar when	from us the Paraclete is come,	•			25
All needs	al truths he 'i clearly teach you all;	1			
All that v	e have forgotten he 'l recall.				16
	I give you; and I give it fo,				27
	he world can no fuch peace bestow.				-1
Let not yo	ur heart be troubled, neither fear;				28
For 1 inter	nd to come again, ye hear.				
So go to	him who is fo far above me,				
Ye would	be glad fincerely did ye love me.		1		1 1
	now, that (when th' event ye fee)				29
	firm your faith in him and me.	-	1		
I thall not	fay much more: now comes the Devil,				30
V T.C.	s great Prince; but finds in me no evil				
I love and	nit; that all the world may know				31
	ferve my Father. Let us go. he real Vine: my Fathers care				
	true boughs of mine more cluffers bear.				15 1
	fruitless branch he takes away :				1
And we are	e prun'd by what you've heard me fay.	1	1		1
	ne, and I in you: no fruit	1	1		3
	those that leave the flock and root.	1			-
	oot and flock, the boughs are ye;				5
In me you	're fruitful, fruitless out of me		1		
	caft wither'd branches, that are good				6
	ng but afford the fire food.		1		
	n me, and keep my words; ye may			- 1	7
Be fure the	it God will hear you, when ye pray.				1
My Father	's honour'd, when much fruit ye bear :		1		8
	will fay, These His Disciples are!				1
	e Fathers love to me hath bin,				9
	e hath been to you; remain therein.				
	e shall remain, do but my will;				10
As I do hi	s, and am beloved still.	•	1		. 1
	Thefe				

Thefe

Thefe words I sprinkle now [like drops of dew] To cherish and encrease my joy in you.  It is is my will, As I [your elder Brother] Have loved you, so love ye one another. Father than this the love of more extends, That one lay down his life, to save his friends. My friends are ye, while doing as y'are bidden. The Masters mind from servitours is hidden: But unto you (as unto friends) have I Clearly reveal'd the Gospel-Mystery.  I chose you to't: [my sprint being in you] You 'll bear such thut, shall evermore continue. Pray in my name, and so be heard above. And (as I faid before) each other love. If unto you the world doth hatred shew, It hated me before is hated vou. Because I chose you out oth world, is shown Its hatred; for the world would love its own. Ye must be frev'd like me: observe that word, The servant is not greater than his Lord, They 'll use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their sin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That having me, they plainly hate my Father. But so 'is written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause. But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Truths Holy Sprit; He' plead my cause [against this age accurst,] By you that have been with me from the first. I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They 'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by scrissicing you. And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when tis come I told you so. I told you not so much befere, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And once enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? 'I is for your benefit that I depart.	Mat	Mar. Luk.	Job.	His Disciples are bis friends. Ch. 8.
This is my will, As I [your elder Brother] Have loved you, so love ye one another. Father than this the love of more extends, That one lay down his life, to save his friends. My friends are ye, while doing as y'are bidden. The Masters mind from servitours is hidden: But unto you su unto friends) have I Clearly reveal'd the Gospel-Mystery. I chose you to't: [my spirit being in you] You 'il bear such thut, shall evermore continue. Pray in my name, and so be heard above. And (as I faid before) each other love. If unto you the world doth haired thew, It hated me before is hated you. Because I chose you out oth world, is shown Its hatred; for the world would love its own. Ye must be fird 'like me: observe that word, The servant is not greater than his Lord, They'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their sin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That having me, they plainly hate my Father. But so't is written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause. But when I fend you down Trushs Holy Sp'rit; He's plead my cause [against this age accurit,] By you that have been with me from the first. I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They'll cast you from their Church, & think they described the seems of the seems of the seems of the long with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And once enquireth, whither 'its, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? Tis for your benefit that I depart.				
Have loved you, so love ye one another. Father than this the love of more extends, That one lay down his life, to save his friends. My friends are ye, while doing as y'are bidden. The Masters mind from servitours is hidden: But unto you (a unto friends) have I Clearly reveal'd the Gospel-Mystery. I chose you to't: [my spirit being in you] You 'il bear such thut, shall evermore continue. Pray in my name, and so be heard above. And (as I said before) each other love. If unto you the world doth harred shew, It hated me before it hated vou. Because I chose you out oth' world, is shown Its harred; for the world would love its own. Ye must be ferv'd like me; observe that word, They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their sin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father.  But so 'its written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause.  But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I fend you down Truths Holy Sp'rit; He's plead my cause [against this age accurst, ] By you that have been with me from the first.  I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't.  They'll cast you from their Church, & think they described to the seem with the seem with the seem.  Remember (when 'its come) I told you so, I told you not so much befire, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high; And none enquireth, whither 'its, or why.  Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart?  Tis for your benefit that I depart.				
Father than this the love of more extends, That one lay down his life, to fave his friends. My friends are ye, while doing as y'are bidden. The Mafters mind from fervitours is hidden: But unto you (as unto friends) have I Clearly reveal'd the Gospel-Myftery. I chose you to't: [my spirit being in you] You 'il bear such huit, shall evermore continue. Pray in my name, and so be heard above. And (as I faid before) each other love. If unto you the world doth haired shew, It hated me before it hated you. Because I chose you out oth' world, is shown Its hatred; for the world would love its own. Ye must be ferr' I like me: observe that word, The fervant is not greater than his Lord. They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke as no man could, their sin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father. But so I am hated now, without a cause. But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Truths Holy Sp'rit; He'l plead my cause [against this age accurst, ] By you that have been with me from the first. I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see's. They'll cast you from their Church, & think they described by my should that sort of then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? Tis for your benefit that I depart.			15 12	
That one lay down his life, to fave his friends.  My friends are ye, while doing as y'are bidden.  The Mafters mind from fervitours is hidden:  But unto you (as unto friends) have I Clearly reveal'd the Gofpel-Myftery.  I chole you to't: [my fpirit being in you] You 'il bear fuch trutt, fiall evermore continue.  Pray in my name, and so be heard above.  And (as I faid before) each other love.  If unto you the world doth hatred thew, It hated me before it hated vou.  Because I chose you out oth' world, is shown Its hatred; for the world would love its own. Ye must be ferv'd like me: observe that word, The fervant is not greater than his Lord.  They'll use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came.  Had I not acted like to God, and spoke  As no man could, their fin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father.  But fo't is written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause.  But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Truths Holy Sp'rit; He'l plead my cause [against this age accurst,] By you that have been with me from the first.  I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't.  That so ye may not startle, when ye see't.  They'll cast you from their Church, & think they derive to God by sacrificing you.  And this, because not God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come) I told you so, I told you not so much befire, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why.  Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart?  'Tis for your benefit that I depart.				
My friends are ye, while doing as y'are bidden. The Masters mind from servitours is hidden: But unto you (as unto friends) have I Clearly reveal'd the Gospel-Mystery. I chose you to't: [my spirit being in you] You 'il bear such truit, shall evermore continue. Pray in my name, and so be heard above. And (as I said before) each other love. If unto you the world doth hatred shew, It hated me before it hated you. Because I chose you out oth' world, is shown Its hatred; for the world would love its own. Ye must be ferr'd like me: observe that word, The servant is not greater than his Lord. They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their sin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father.  But so' its written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause. But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Trushs Holy Sp'rit; He'l plead my cause [against this age accurst, ] By you that have been with me from the first.  I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not flartle, when ye see'. They'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by sacrificing you. And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come) I told yeu so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I sm ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			13	
The Masters mind from servitours is hidden: But unto you (as unto triends) have I Clearly reveal'd the Gospel-Mystery. I chose you to't: [my spirit being in you] You 'il bear such thurt, shall evermore continue. Pray in my name, and so be heard above. And (as I said before) each other love. If unto you the world doth hatred shew, It hated me before it hated vou. Because I chose you out oth' world, is shown Its hatred; for the world would love its own. Ye must be firty'd like me: observe that word, The servant is not greater than his Lord. They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their sin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father. But so 'is written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause. But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Trushs Holy Spirit; He's plead my cause [against this age accurst,] By you that have been with me from the first. I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They'll cast you from their Church, & think they described by the startle, when ye see't. They'll cast you from their Church, & think they described by the startle, when ye see't.  They'll cast you from their Church, & think they described by the startle, when ye see't.  They of a startle, when ye see to meet; That so ye may not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.				I hat one lay adminis me, to lave his menes.
But unto you (as unto friends) have I Clearly reveal'd the Gospel-Mystery. I chose you to': [my spirit being in you] You 'il bear such that, shall evermore continue. Pray in my name, and so be heard above. And (as I said before) each other love. If unto you the world doth hatred shew, It hated me before it hated vou. Because I chose you out oth' world, is shown Its hatred; for the world would love its own. Ye must be ferv'd like me: observe that word, The fervant is not greater than his Lord. They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their sin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father.  So I am hated now, without a cause. But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Trushs Holy Sp'rit; He'l plead my cause sagainst this age accurst, I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They 'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by sacrificing you. And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? Tis for your benefit that I depart.			14	
Clearly reveal'd the Gospel-Mystery.  I chose you to'r: [my spirit being in you] You 'il bear such thut, shall evermore continue. Pray in my name, and so be heard above. And (as I faid before) each other love. If unto you the world doth hatred shew, It hated me before it hated vou.  Because I chose you out oth' world, is shown Its hatred; for the world would love its own. Ye must be ferv'd like me: observe that word, The servant is not greater than his Lord. They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their fin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father.  But so't is written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause.  But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Truths Holy Sp'rit; He's plead my cause [against this age accurst,] By you that have been with me from the first.  I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't.  They 'll cast you from their Church,& think they describe to God by scrissing you.  And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much befere, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why.  Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.				Durant was far mater friends   hours !
I chose you to't: [my spirit being in you] You 'il bear such hunt, shall evermore continue. Pray in my name, and so be heard above. And (as I said before) each other love. If unto you the world doth hatred shew, It hated me before it hated vou. Because I chose you out oth' would, is shown Its hatred; for the world would love its own. Ye must be ferv'd like me: observe that word, The servant is not greater than his Lord. They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their sin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father. But so't is written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause. But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Truths Holy Sp'rit; He's plead my cause [against this age accurst, ] By you that have been with me from the first. I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They'll cast you from their Church,& think they describe to God by scrissing you. And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much befere, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? Tis for your benefit that I depart.				Clearly reveal'd the Gospel-Mustery.
You "Il bear fuch huit, shall evermore continue. Pray in my name, and so be heard above. And (as I said before) each other love. If unto you the world doth hatred shew, It hated me before it hated vou. Because I chose you out oth world, is shown Its hatred; for the world would love its own. Ye must be ferry I like me: observe that word, The servant is not greater than his Lord. They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their sin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father. But so 'tis written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause. But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Truths Holy Sp'rit; He'l plead my cause [against this age accurst,] By you that have been with me from the first. I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They'll cast you from their Church,& think they describe to God by scrissing you. And this, because not God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			16	I chole you to't: [my spirit being in you]
It unto you the world doth hatred shew, It hated me before it hated vou.  Because I chose you out oth' world, is shown Its hatred; for the world would love its own.  Ye must be ferv'd like me: observe that word, The servant is not greater than his Lord.  They 'il use you so, for beating of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their sin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father. But so'ris written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause.  But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Trushs Holy Sp'rit; And when I send you down Trushs Holy Sp'rit; He's plead my cause [against this age accurst,] By you that have been with me from the first.  I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't.  They'll cast you from their Church, & think they described to the startle of the seems of the seem				You 'll hear fuch tout, thall evermore continue,
If unto you the world doth hatred shew, It hated me before it hated vou.  Because I chose you out oth' world, is shown its hatred; for the world would love its own.  Ye must be ferry'd like me: observe that word, The fervant is not greater than his Lord.  They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke  As no man could, their sin had had some cloak:  Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father.  But so't is written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause.  But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Truths Holy Sp'rit; He' plead my cause [against this age accurst,] By you that have been with me from the first.  I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't.  They'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by sacrificing you.  And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when tis come) I told you so.  I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men.  But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why.  Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart?  Tis for your benefit that I depart.			17	Pray in my name, and to be heard above.
It hated me before it hated you.  Becaule I chose you out oth' world, is shown its hatred; for the world would love its own.  Ye must be ferry'd like me: observe that word, The servant is not greater than his Lord.  They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke  As no man could, their sin had had some cloak:  Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father.  But so'tis written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause.  But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Truths Holy Sp'rit; He' plead my cause [against this age accurit,] By you that have been with me from the first.  I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't.  They'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by sacrificing you.  And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when tis come) I told you so.  I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men.  But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why.  Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart?  Tis for your benefit that I depart.				And (as I laid before) each other love.
Because I chose you out oth' world, is shown its hatred; for the world would love its own. The must be ferv' I like me: observe that word, The servant is not greater than his Lord. They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their sin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father. But so'ris written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause. But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Trushs Holy Sp'rit; He's plead my cause [against this age accurst, ] By you that have been with me from the first. I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They 'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by scrissing you. And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			18	It unto you the world doth haired incw,
Its batted; for the world would love its own. The mult be ferv'd like me: observe that word, The servant is not greater than his Lord. They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their sin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father. But so'ris written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause. But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Trushs Holy Sp'rit; He's plead my cause [against this age accurst,] By you that have been with me from the first. I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They'll cast you from their Church,& think they describe to God by scrisseing you. And this, because not God nor me they know: Remember (when tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.				Recaute I chose you out oth' would is from
Ye must be serv'd like me: observe that word, The servant is not greater than his Lord. They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came. Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their sin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father. But so is written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause. But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Trushs Holy Spirit; He'l plead my cause [against this age accurst, ] By you that have been with me from the first. I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by sacrificing you. And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much befire, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? Tis for your benefit that I depart.	1.		19	Its harred: for the world would love its own.
The fervant is not greater than his Lord.  They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came.  Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their sin had had some cloak?  Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father.  But so 'ris written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause.  But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Trushs Holy Sp rit; He'l plead my cause [against this age accurst, j By you that have been with me from the first.  I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't.  They'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by sicrificing you.  And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much befire, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			1 00	Ye must be ferr' I like me : observe that word,
They 'il use you so, for bearing of my name; Because they know not him from whom I came.  Had I not acted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their sin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father.  But so' tis written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause.  But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Truths Holy Sp'rit; He'l plead my cause [against this age accurst,] By you that have been with me from the first.  I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see'r. They'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by sacrificing you.  And this, because not God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whather 'tis, or why. Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			-	The fervant is not greater than his Lord.
Had I not afted like to God, and spoke As no man could, their fin had had some cloak: Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That hating me, they plainly hate my Father. But so 'ris written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause.  But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Trushs Holy Sprit; He'l plead my cause [against this age accurst,] By you that have been with me from the first.  I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They 'll cast you from their Church, & think they described to the seemenber (when 'tis come) I told you so. Remember (when 'tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much befire, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			21	
As no man could, their fin had had some cloak:  Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather,  That hating me, they plainly hate my Father.  But so 'tis written; and as David was,  So I am hated now, without a cause.  But when ye shall that Advocate inherit,  And when I send you down Trushs Holy Spirit;  He's plead my cause [against this age accurst, ]  By you that have been with me from the first.  I tell you now, with what ye are to meet;  That so ye may not startle, when ye see't.  They'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by sicrificing you.  And this, because nor God nor me they know:  Remember (when 'tis come) I told you so.  I told you not so much before, for then  I being with you, bore the rage of men.  But now I am ascending up on high:  And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why.  Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart?  'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			-	
Now all pretense is gone; now all may gather, That having me, they plainly hate my Father.  But so 'tis written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a cause.  But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I fend you down Trushs Holy Sp rit; He'l plead my cause [against this age accurst,] By you that have been with me from the first.  I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by scrissing you. And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whather 'tis, or why. Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart? 'I's for your benefit that I depart.	1		22	Had I not acted like to God, and spoke
That hating me, they plainly hate my Father. But fo 'tis written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a caufe. But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Truths Holy Spirit; He'l plead my cause [against this age accurst,] By you that have been with me from the first. I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by scrissing you. And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart? 'I is for your benefit that I depart.	1		23	As no man could, their lin had had lome cloak :
But fo'ris written; and as David was, So I am hated now, without a caufe.  But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I fend you down Truths Holy Sp'rit; He' plead my caufe [against this age accurit,] By you that have been with me from the first.  I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by sacrificing you. And this, because nor God nor me they know; Remember (when tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high; And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			24	Now all pretente is gone; now all may gather,
So I am hated now, without a cause.  But when ye shail that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Truths Holy Spirit; He'l plead my cause [against this age accurit,] By you that have been with me from the first. I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They'll cast you from their Church,& think they describe to God by sieristicing you. And this, because not God nor me they know; Remember (when tis come.) I told you so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high; And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.	1			But Go ris written and as Desid was
But when ye shall that Advocate inherit, And when I send you down Truths Holy Spirit; Hell plead my cause [against this age accurit,] By you that have been with me from the first. I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They'll cast you from their Church, & think they described to go and this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			2.5	So I am hated now, without a cause.
And when I fend you down Truths Holy Sp'rit; He'l plead my cause [against this age accurit,] By you that have been with me from the first. I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't. They'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by sacrificing you. And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come) I told yeu so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			1 26	
By you that have been with me from the first.  I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That so ye may not startle, when ye see't.  They'll cast you from their Church, & think they describe to God by sicrificing you.  And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come) I told you so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.	13			And when I fend you down Truths Holy Sprit;
I tell you now, with what ye are to meet; That fo ye may not flartle, when ye fee't. They 'Il cast you from their Church, & think they of Service to God by sicrificing you. And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come.) I told you so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.	12		27	He'l plead my cause [against this age accurit,]
That so ye may not startle, when ye see't.  They 'll cast you from their Church, & think they de Service to God by sacrificing you.  And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come) I told you so.  I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men.  But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why.  Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart?  Tis for your benefit that I depart.	9			
They 'll cast you from their Church, & think they of Service to God by sacrificing you.  And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come) I told you so.  I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men.  But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why.  Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart?  'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			16 1	
Service to God by facrificing you.  And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when 'tis come) I told you so.  I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why.  Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart?  Tis for your benefit that I depart.		4		That lo ye may not startle, when ye see't.
And this, because nor God nor me they know: Remember (when ris come) I told yeu so. I told you not so much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am ascending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			.3	
Remember (when tis come) I told you fo. I told you not fo much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am afcending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			١.	And this because and Cod are an about beauty
1 told you not fo much before, for then I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am afcending up on high. And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.	1		3	
I being with you, bore the rage of men. But now I am afcending up on high: And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why. Why should that forrow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			1	
And none enquireth, whither 'tis, or why.  Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart?  Tis for your benefit that I depart.			1	
Why should that fortow overwhelm your heart? 'Tis for your benefit that I depart.			1 5	
Tis for your benefit that I depart.				
			1 4	
PC PC	1	1	1	
				For

Ċh

For Befor But Bot

Firf In t

He Bot

Mo Th: No By

For All I th Rev But An

I ka

Ye But Th But At

An Quantity Asia You Asia My Shu 'Su 'Su

For He Fre Fre No. No. Th

T

Ch.6. He prom. the Comfor. Bids them, &c. !	Mat. Mar. Lu	k. [ 70b.1
For (the truth is) I must receive my Crown, Before I can the Paraclete fend down.		16 7
But when he 's come, to all the world he 'I fhew		s
Both fin and Righteoufness and Judgment too. First be 'I convince them of Iniquity,	1.1	
In their rejecting and condemning me.		9
You 'll fee my Righteoutness by him detended, When (and because) I 'm rifen and ascended.		10
He 'I prove me Lord and Christ, because I bring		111
Both them to Judgment, and their captiv'd King. More should I say, but that your ears are dull:		
That Spirit shall instruct you to the full.		12
Not of himfelf, he 'I have it all from me :		13
By him I 'il fend the gift of Prophecy. For what the Father hath, may be apply'd		14
All unto me: and thus I'm glorify'd.		
I shall be gone a litle while, and so Revisit you a while before I go.		15
But what he meant by this, they greatly doubted;	1	17
And whispered among themselves about it. I know ye would (faid Jesus) very fain		18
Ask me to make that later fentence plain.		19
Ye shall indeed (while others laugh) lament;		20
But foon your lamentation shall be spent. The Mothers pangs create her grief and fear;		21
But when the fees her Child, her joyes appear.		
At my depart ye morn: I'll come again, And fill your heart with joy that shall remain.		17
Queltion me then no more : whate'er ye want,		23
Ask in my Name, and God shall surely grant. You've asked nothing yet for Jesus sake:		24
Ask and receive, and of my joyes partake.		1 -
My speeches now seem dark, but then your eyes		25
Shall clearly fee the greatest mysteries. 'Sue in my Name, when unto God ye 'sue :		25
For (over and above my prayers for you)		
He love: h you himfelf: for He doth fee, How ye have loved and believ'd in me.		27
From him I came, to visit mortal men:		28
Nay (they reply'd) thou speakest plainly now:		19
No mortal man doth know fo much as thou- (dumb:		
Thou can't refolve our doubts, though we were		30
Thou doit (we know) from God A'mighty come- Indeed		

do

or

Ch. 6. Ch. His own prayer, for bimself. Mat Mar. Luk. 70h. Indeed (faid Jefus) is your faith fo firong? You 'il ev'ry one be scatter'd e'er 'tis long, 3. And leave me thus (retiring to your own:) But God is with me still I m not alone. Observe my words; in me ye shall have peace: But in the world your troubles will encrease. Yet courage take: shall my Disciples droop? 1 'll quickly make their adversaries floop. 18. Then (in their presence) He divinely pray'd, And lifting up his eyes to Heav'n) He faid, Now Father glorify and perfect me, That I (through all the world) may honour thee 3 2 And (by the pow'r which thou to me haft given) Bring all thy chosen children unto heaven: By making it appear that thou alone Art God in truth, and I thine only Son. For this is life that never shall have end. Jehovah and his Christ to comprehend: 4 Here am I glorifying of thy Name, And finishing the work for which I came: Grant me that glory which I had with thee [As Lord of glory] from eternity. I have revealed thee to thele, that were Thine own elect, committed to my care: 7 They kept thy word, they have believ'd in me, 8 And are perswaded that I came from thee. For these thus given me is my request, For these thy chosen ones, and not the rest. 10 All thine by choice, are by redemption mine And (to my glory) made more fully thine. II I leave them in the world, and come to thee: Keep them, O Lord, in perfect unity. 12 I (in thy Name) have kept them hitherto: (Ones falling off was written long ago.) 13 Thefe things I speak before I come to thee. That they may still rejoyce and trust in me. 14 They (by my doctrine) have been alienated From all the world; and therefore are they hated. 15 I pray not yet to have them taken hence : From worldly evils grant them thy defence. 16 Nor they nor I are of the world : O Lord. 17 Hallow them through thy truth, to wit, thy word : 15 So fit them for this ministry of mine, As I my felf was fanctify'd for thine. For

For

Th:

No

Wh

Ast

The

Thu

As '

Uni

Thy

Let

Thy

The

To

Thy

And

19.

(By

And

To

Pra

Ave

The

By .

And

To

Ad

You

Wh

(As

An

If it

But

To

From

To

The

The

Slee

(P

Wo

For

An

Fob.
17 19
20
- 1
. 21
- 1
22
-
23
24
25
16
18 1
1
- 1
-
1
1
1

6.

Mat.	Mar.	Luk. 3	ob.	Judas betrayeth bim.	Ch. 6.
				So that his sweat fell from him (as he stood In that great Agony) like drops of blood. Must I (said he) O Father, drink this Cup Thy will be done, I 'll freely drink it up.	
25 43	14 40	22 45 45		Again he found them fall; so heavy they With forrow were, they knew not what to	
44		1		The third time then he went again, and pra Unto the same effect as hath been said.	ly'd
45	41			And finding them affeep, fleep on (faid he 'Tis now too late for you to fuccour me.	)
46	42			Rife up however, rife, come, come away :	
	43	47 1	8 2	He's just at hand, who doth my Soul betray 20. Behold, there came (while vet he spake t	
47	73	7/-	3	A multitude with links and clubs and fwor By Council-order and by Jude conducted,	
48	44			And with his traitrous fignal thus instructed Take notice whom I kils, for that's the ma	d,
49	45			Take, and as well secure him as ye can. Then stepping up to Jesus he presents	
37	7'		1	Himself which matchless graceless impude Matter (said he) all hail and happiness,	nce 3
50	20	84		And gave his Lord the usual sign of peace. My friend (said Jesus) what's the end of the	is >
	2 Sam.10. 9		4	Dost thou betray me with a Joab kis? Then went he tow'rd the bind that Juda	
	0.9		<	Demanding of them what or whom they I And they made answer that they came to	
			-	Jesus of Naza eth, and him to bind.	
			6	I am the Man, faid Jefus. At the found They stagger'd back, and fell upon the gro	ound.
			7	They rally'd; and He asked them once i	
				Whom feek ye > And they answer'd as before	orc.
				Jefus reply'd, I told you, I am He: And I command you then let these go free	
			9	(Thus had he faid before, from God I has	
		1		Received these, and these I mean to save	)
	46	49		Then faid th' Apostles to him (when the The Soldiers take him) Master, shall we di	
51	47	50	10	And straitway Peter laid about him fo,	
				That one's right ear was sever'd (at a blow Clean from his head (and Mal hus was hi	
				Who from his Mafter Cai'phas thither cam	
52			11	Simot (faid Jesus) sheath thy sword again All they that use it rashly, shall be slain.	1. 1.1
					Should

Ch

6.	Ch.6. He bealeth Malchus' sear. The High,&c.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Fob.	ı
	Should I but ask my Father, he would fend me	16 53		-		
	Angels (above twelve legions) to defend me.	1				
	But how shall then the Scriptures be fulfil'd,					
	That fay I must be taken thus and kild ?	54				
	My own good Father offers me the cup,					
	And shall I then refule to drink it up?					
	So far (faid Jefus to his guard) permit: And touching Malchus' sear, he healed it.			22 51		ı
	But why (faid he) with fwords and staves, as if		14 48	52		ı
	Ye came to fearch for some notorious thief?	,,,	14 40	,-		ı
	You let me teach in publick : but the pow'r		49	53		l
	Of darkness reigneth now (in this your hour :)		4-	-		l
ds)	And thus the Scriptures are accomplished.	56				ı
/	Then the Disciples left him all, and fled.	1	50	1		ı
	(There follow'd Jesus and the company		51		1 - 1	l
	A certain youth [in probability		1			ı
	Rais'd by the noile, and coming forth in haff]					ı
F	Had nothing but his linen o're him cast:					ı
F	And when the foldiers laid their hands on that,		. 51	5		ı
	With them he left it, (and away he gat.)			54	1811	ı
	21. To Annas then (with Jelus bound they pals:	57	. 53	. 19	13	ı
	And Annas fent him bound to Caiaphas (His Son in Law) who once this counse! gave,				14	
	That one mans death should all the people save.			11		l
ht,	Thither he went: for there the Sanbed im		1	. :	24	l
at,	(Or greatest part thereof) expected him.		1	15		I
	Come Jesus (then said Cai'phas) and declare,	i .		1	19	ł
	What thy Disciples and thy Doctrines are.	1		1		l
	l always taught (faid Jefus) openly :	1 1		1	20	к
	And therefore ask my Auditours, not me.				21	
	With that a Serjeant gave the Lord a cuffe,	1 . 4			2:	۱
	And askt him why his answer was so rough.	1 1				ı
	If it be ill (faid Jesus) witness so :				23	l
	If it be well, why gavest thou that blow?			-		۱
	Falle witness were then sought out [and see'd:]	59	55			ı
	Though many came, not any two agree'd.	61	1 ,			ı
	Two men at last deposited on oath,	01	57	1		ı
1	He faid (within the hearing of us both)		1			I
	Gods Temple I 'll demolifh, and I 'll raife]	1	59	1. 7.1		ı
	A far more flately fabrick in three days.					ı
	Which was a thing that Christ did never say :		59			ı
	Nor was't enough to take his life away. What fayest thou to this (faid Cai'phas then)	61	60			ı
	What mean the words of these two honest men?		1	:		١
ıld	H No				•	
1314						

Mat	Mar.	Luk.	fob.	Peter denies him. The whole Council, Ch.
1663	14 61			No answer? By that Glorious Name let's know, If thou be Christ (the Son of God) or no.
64	6,			I am (faid Christ) and that you'll one day see, When cloath'd I am with might and Majesty.
65	63			Oh blasphemy! (said he, and rent his cloaths) What need have we of any further oaths?
61	64			What think ye Sirs? You hear't as well as L. They all reply'd, The man deserves to dy.
67	65	1263		Then was the Lord abus'd by ev'ry one:
68		64		By some his very face was spat upon. Blind folding him they smite him, and demand If their M state could detect the hand.
		65		And many other things as blasphemous They spake against the King of glory thus,
58	5.4	54	1815	22. Now Peter follow'd Jefus at a diffance: And when he was admitted (by th' affiftance
	- 1		16	Of an acquaintance there) he there attended, To see how this great busness would be ended.
69	66	55		Then came the maid that let him in, and faid,
	67	56		Thou followest this Jesus (I'm afraid.)
70	68	. 57	15	But he denyed Him before them all With whom he fate and warm'd him in the hall.
71	69	58		Just as the first Cock crew, another maid Beheld him going tow'rd the Porch, and said,
72			1	This fellow's on: of them. But Simon fwore, He never faw the Man in's life before.
73	70	19	25	And after that (about an hour) the men That flood about him, challeng'd him agen: Through all the land(faid they) maift thou be know
				To be a Galilean by thy tone.
				Nay was it not (faid Malchus Kiniman) thou, Whom in the Garden I beheld but now.
74	71	60	27	Then he began himself to curse and ban, If he had any knowledge of the Man.
	72	61		Then crew the fecond Cock: then Jesus sent A look that made his very heart relent.
75		62		Then he remembered the prophely,
7 1	5 1	66		And (going out a doors) wept bitterly.  23. When it was day, the whole Affembly fate;
1		67		About his death more fully to debate.  And Jefus being brought, they bad him show,
		68		Whether he were the very Christ or no. If I demonstrate it (faid he) I know,
. 1	1	-	1	You 'il neither be convinc'd, nor let me go.

HARAM TO AMBURANT TO BUILDING 
1.6	Ch.6. Deliver bim to Pilate. Pilate fends,&cc.	12.5	174	Law	11	Tol.	i
. 0.		1	1		1	-	
,	But (to your cost) you 'll find it, when I stand In pow'r exalted at my Fathers band.		1		12 69		l
	Why, art thou then the Son of God? faid they.		1		79		ı
- 1	I am (faid he) as you your felves do fay.		1		. /	1	ı
	What need (lay they) of witnesses have we?		1		71		ı
	Our selves have heard his doubled blasphemyi		1			1	ı
	24. Then they arole, and led him unto Pilate;	27 :	2		23 1	18 28	ı
	But (to preserve their persons undefiled		1			1	l
- 6	And fit the Paschal-feast to celebrate)		1				ı
	They went not in, but tarry'd at his Gate. Then thither came the Governour, and faid,		1			10	
	What crime (ye Jews) to this mans charge is laid?		1			29	ı
	Were he (faid they) not highly criminal,		1			30	
	We 'ld not have brought him to the Judgment-ball.		1			30	
	He doth seduce the nation, to disown			1	1		
	Cefar, and would erect himself a throne.		1				
	But Jesus held his peace, and would afford	1:	115	2			
	To these notorious untruths not a word.	- "	1	-			
	Doft thou not hear (faid Pilate) what they fay,	13		4	- 18		
	And what offenses to thy charge they lay?			-			
	Bur still in innocence he held his peace:	14		5	. '		
1.	Whence Pilates wonder did the more encreafe.			*		-	
	Judge him (faid he) by your own law. We may		1	1	1	31	
	(The Jews reply'd) take no mans life away. (He faid before hand how he ought to dy :			1	1	32	
	For thus the Jews do never crucify.)			1	2 3	3-	
	Then Pilate took him in, and faid are thou	1		2	. "	33	
	That King to whom Judea ought to bow?	-	1		. 1	1	
ng win	This for thy felf (faid Jefus) would'ft thou know?		1.			34	
	Or as my crime, did others tell thee fo?		1			1	
	Am I a Jew? faid he; thine acculation		1	1		35	
-	Proceedeth from thine own (the Jewish) nation.			1	-		
	What haft thou done? what hast thou said sgainst 'em?		1	1	- 1		
	What hast thou done, that thus thou hast incens'd'em?		1	1	1	36	
	Jefus reply'd, My Kingdom's not from hence:		1		1	36	
	Elle would my subjects fight in my defense.  Art thou a King then ? (he reply d) I am,		1	-	2	37	
	And for this purpose to the world I cam',		1		1	3/	
	To tellify the truth: and they that bear				3		
,	Love to the truth, my testimony hear.						
	What's truth? faid he; and went & told the Jews,		1		4	38	
17	The man is faultless, whom ye thus accuse.		1		5		
	But they were fiercer then, and faid that he				6		
1	Rais'd tumults from as far as Galilee.		1	1			
B	H i From						

Mat.	Mir.	Luk	foh.	Pilate scourgeth bim. Ch. 6
		23 7		rom Galilee? faid Pilate; ye must go To Hered then; for he's in Town, ye know.
		8	1	They went: and glad was Herod that he came;
		°	. 1	or Hire! had already heard his fame,
		9	- 1	And hop'd to fee fome wonder. But the Lord (word
		7		Though question'd much) vouchfaf'd him no:
	- 1	10		There flood the Jews and earneflly accus'd him :
			- 1	While Harod (with his Officers) abus'd him,
	1	10	- 1	Cloathing him with a Royal Robe, and then
				Bad his accusers have him back agen.
		12		Thus the two Governours forget their feud,
				And thus their old acquaintance was renew'd.
		13		3. Then Pilate call'd them all, and thus began;
	17. 6	15		As a Seducer you accuse this Man:
	-			I have examin'd him; but neither I,
		15		Nor Hered, think the man deserves to dy.
27 15		16		After some blowes (then) let him be releast
	8			(As cuflom goes) in honour of your feast.
16		17		Still let us keep that custom (they reply'd)
	9	18	40	But as for him, let him be crucify'd.
17	10	19	40	Here's Barabas (faid he) that murderer, That rebel, thief; which will ye now prefer?
	11	21	. 1	They (by their envious Rulers being prest)
20	12			Reply'd, We reckon Barabas the best.
21	13	2:		How so (said he) did Jesus e'er do so?
12	14			I'll have him foundly whipt, and let him go.
2;	-7		19 1	Then being fcourged, the foldiers (out of fcorn
27	16	yest .	., .	Deckt him with purple and a Crown of thorn:
28	17		2	And (for a Scepter) put a reed in's hand,
29	18		3	And bowing faid, Hail King of Jury-land.
30	19			They spat upon him, with the cane they smote him
			4	And (in that habit) forth again they brought him
1			5	Behold (said Pilate) how the man is us'd :
	1			To pleasure you, the man is thus abus'd.
			6	If nothing will content you but his death,
				Take him your felves and flop his harmless breath
1			7	We have a Law (faid they) he ought to dy;
	1	1		He made himself the Son of God most high.
		1	8	Then Pilate (hearing that) was more afraid,
			1	(And taking Jesus in again) he said,
	1		9	Tell me the house to which thou dost belong.
1.		1		But (being free to dy) he held his tongue.
		1	10	What, not a word (faid Pilate) doft thou know,
		1	1	That I can crucify or let thee go ?
				1

Ch We And The But The So of But Wh Who Pills Wh Who For Bec And But The Draw So of The For And The The The The The Will And The Will An

Ch.6. Pilate condemns bim. Judas hang. &c.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Job.
Thy power all (faid Jefus) over me				1911
Were none at all, did God not give it thee :		- 1		
And they fin more that put me in thy hands.			1	
Then Pilate fought the more to loofe his bands.	.			12
But the Jews cry'd, If Him thou letteft go		- 1	i	- 1
That made himself a King, thou'rt Cofars foe.				- 1
He durit hold out no longer after that :				13
So on his folemn judgment-feat he fai'.	1			
(By this 'twas more than ten a clock at leaft,				14
And on this day they kept the Paschal-feast.)	1	- 1		
Behold your King! faid Pilate. They reply'd,				
Away with him! let 's have him crucify'd.				
Pilate rejoyn'd again, Unfeemly thing!			i	- 2
What, would ye have me crucity your King?				
Whereat the Chiefest answered, We own		1		- 1
Tiberius for our King, and him alone.		1		
(Now Pilate from his wife had thus been warn'd,	-7 19	-	. 1	
Be not at all with that just man concern'd:		. 1		
For in a dream have I been troubled fo	l i			
Because of him, I know not what to do.)				
And when he faw he could effect no good, But that they rag'd like fome obstructed flood;	24		1	
He washed his hands, and said, The bloud that's spile,				
Draw not on me (but on your felves) the guilt.	1		1	
So we pray too (faid they) his bloud shall be	25		!	
Both on our felves and our posterity.	-,		1	4
So they prevail'd: and to the fentence past,	26	1515	32;	
That he which into Prifon had been cast	1		24	- 1
For murder and fedition, should be free;			25	- 1
And Jefus should be hanged on a tree.				
Then did the Lord endure full many a fcoff:	31	20		
And after that they took the purple off.				
26. Then Judas (being pricke in conscience) went	3	1	1	
And told the Priefis that now he did repent,			-	
That ever he betray'd his Master thus.	4			-
See thou to that (faid they) what's that to us?				
Then throwing down his Soul-entangling pelf,	5			
He went and desperately hang'd h.mfall:	1		3	
[A:-l in fo tragical a manner fell he,		-	-	
That all his bowels tumbled from his belly.]			00	
This is the price of bloud (faid they) and fo	. 6		N	
Within the treasury it may not go.			1 2	
What shall we do ?- The Potters plat we'l buy,	. 7		1.18.24.11	
And there the firengers carcaffes shall ly.	1	1	-	
H 3 Heno	ce			10.00

6.

rd.

tn)

nim; m.

Ti

Mat.	Mar.	Luk. Fob	Jesus crucifyed.	Ch. 6
27 8			Hence was it after call'd the field of blood.	
-, "		-	And hence may Zachary be understood;	
9			I askt my wages of the Jews, and they	
-	1		(For all my pains) did thirty shekels weigh:	
13			At Gods command (because it was so small)	
			Unto the Potters heap I cast it all. 6 27. Then led they Jelus (whither they defir'd	1
33	15 21	23 26 19 1	Bearing his crofs [till he himself was tir'd.]	,
			To help him then they forc'd a certain man,	
		١ '	Whole name was Simon (a Cyreniau.)	
		27	There follow'd him a very numerous crou	d:
	1	-/1	And (for his fake) the women wept aloud.	
		28	Weep for your felves (faid Jefus) not for me	:
		- 1	Weep for your felves and your posterity.	
1		29	The days are coming, when ye shall declare	
			Those women happy that did never bear	
		30	When men shall wish the mountains of the	
			Would fall and bide them from the woes at	hand.
		31	If they do this to one fo green as I,	
- 12			What shall be done to them that are so dry	
		32	28. With him they also led two persons more That were condemn'd a litle while before.	,
			And when they came as far as Calvary Mount	
33	_ 12	33	(Between elev'n and twelve, as now we cou	
			In flead of cheerful wine, they thought it fit	
34	23		To give him drink that was both fowre and	
			But he refus'd that grief augmenting cup.	
	24		18 29. Then on the curfed tree they lift him up;	
			Between those two that were to dy for theft	
			One on the right, and th' other on the left.	
	25		Thus it was faid (and therefore thus 'twas d	lone)
	26		Among transgressours he was numbred one.	
	27	34	Father (faid he) forgive these things unto the	
	28	1	Because (poor Souls!) in ignorance they do	
35			23 30. Four foldiers then his other cloaths divi But whose his Coat should be, the lot decid	
	Pla		(Because it had no seam:) as doth appear	cu,
36	12		Foretold by David. And they warch'd him	here.
37		98	19 31. The reason of his death his title hews,	
50	1	3.1	Jefus of Nazareth, King of the Jews.	
			20 In Latin, Greek, and Hebrew it was writ :	-
			So Romans, Greeks and Jews perused it.	
			But these requested Pilate not to use	
		1	So politive a term as King o'th' Jews;	
	-		576 . 6.14.	B

Buz

Ch.6. He commends bis Mother to John, &c.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk	Fob.
But that he faid, I am their King. My h nd (Said Pilate) wrote it fo, fo shall it stand.				921
32. Then was the Lord revil'd by all that came :	1739	1630		1
[But he endur'd the Cross, despis'd the shame.]	-139	15 29		
Thou that can't pull the Temple down (faid they)	42	30		
And rear't again fo foon, come, come away,		,		
So faid the Jewish Rulers, Can n't he fave	41	31		
Himfelf, as well as call a man from grave?		-		
Let Ifraels King now leave the Crofs, and fee,	42	32		1 1
If any man believe to foun as we.				1 1
He hop'd his Father (as he faid) would fave him:	43			1 1
Let him his Son deliver, if he 'I have him.				1 1
One of the thieves (too) rail'd upon him thus,	44		233.	
If thou be Christ, then save thy self and us.				
But th' other quickly took him up and faid,			40	
Doth not Gods justice make thee more afraid ?				
For we deserve our punishment; but this,	1 1		41	
This man hath done not any thing amis.				
O Lord (faid he to Jesus) think upon			41	
Thy fervant, when thou 're feated in thy Throne.				
This very day (faid Jesus) shalt thou be	1		43	
Partaker of that Paradife with me.	55			25
33. Amongst those friends of his that durst appear,	56	41		. "
His Mother (with some others) ventur'd near.	,0	4,		26
And when he faw her mourn, he lookt on Jobs,				
And bad her look upon him as her Son.				22
To John he faid, That Mother dear of mine, Let her hence forward be accounted thine.		. 1		
				1
One being thus bequeathed to the other.  John to his houserceeiv'd her as his Mother.				
34. No fooner on the Crofs was Jefus nail'J,	45	33	4.	
But darkness over all the Land prevail'd.	4,	23	44	
This horrid fight the Sun abhor'd to fee.	1 1			
And hid his light from noon till after three.				- 1
At three his hellish tormens made him cry	46	34	7	
El', Eli, Lama Sabachthani?	1	,,	-	
He calleth for Elias (then faid fome)	47	35	1.1	
What? will Elias to redeem him come?	48	36	9	
Then Jefus (to fulfill that prophecy)	49	-	à	28
Signify'd to them that he was adry.		*	n .	
A spunge (with vinegar) was therefore stuck				29
Upon a flick, and given him to fuck.				
He taffed it, and faid, Now all is done :	1			30
Father receive the Spirit of thy Son.	50	37	46	.,
H 4 So				

6.

. 80

uz

Mat.	Mar.	Luk	Joh. Joseph of Arimathea burics bim. Ch. 6.
			So foon as ever he had spoke almost, He bow'd his head and yielded up the Ghost.
	0		35. Then was the Temple veil rent quite afunder :
17 51	1538	2547	Then shook the carth; then roar'd the rocks like thunder
52			Then many Graves were open'd, and from those
, , ,			(When he himself was risen) Saints arose,
53			And entring into the Holy City, there
1			To many Holy Persons did appear.
54	39	57	And then the Captain (feeing what was done)
1			Confest He was Jebovahs Holy Son.
-		48	And all the people (filled with remorfe)
			To their respective places turn'd their course.
			19 31 36. This evening was the Sabbath-preparation:
			And (to prevent that high days profanation)
			The Jews defired that the foldiers might Break all their legs, and to dispatch them quice.
		-	32. The foldiers did (as Pilate gave command)
			And brake the legs of those on either hand.
			33. But Jefus having yielded up his Soul,
			His legs (and all his bones) remained whole.
1			34. Yet with a spear a foldier pierc'd his side,
			And from his heart did bloud and water glide.
\			35 Which, he that faw'r, avoucheth to be true;
			That so he may confirm the faith in you.
NH			36 Forthus the Lord fulfil'd the word he spoke,
(b.			A bone o'ch' Paschal Lamb thall ne'er be broke.
3 4			37 And in another place it is foretold,
Ex.11.45. 5. Zub.11. 10.	42		Him whom they pierced, shall the Jews behold.  38 37. Now Jos ph (who before had fear'd the Jews)
9 57	7-	50	His love to Jefus manifestly snews.
			(Among the Jews great Council he was one,
		51	But yielded not to what the Jews had done.
58	43	52	He boldly went to Pilate, and did crave
1	10	-	His leave to put the hody in a Grave.
	44		First Pilate wonder'd at his suddain death
			[When as his bones were never medled with:]
	45		But when he heard the Captain also say't,
		1	He gave the body unro Joseph straight.
	46		39 Who (bringing linen for the purpose bought)
			With Nico temus (who had a fo brought
			Of Myth and Aloes an hundred pound)
59		53	40 Came, and (in fun'ral-wife) his body wound.
60			41 Now Josephs tomb (where never corps was put)
			Was from a Rock (within his garden) cut.
			*****

C AB CAB ST TT LW Faw U So B

Ch. 6. The Sepulchre feal'd and watch'd.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Job.
And there (in hafte) they did his body lay, Because it was the Preparation-day.  Magdalta (and some other women) staid Observing where and how the Lord was laid; And then returning bought more spice & continent:	17 61	15 47	23 5,4 .55	19 42
But kept the Sabbath, after Gods appointment.  38. Upon which day the tender-conficienc'd Jews To Pilate went with this important news. That grand Impoftour Jefus us'd to fay,	62			
The third shall be my Resurrection-day.  Therefore (said they) let's have a Guard till then;	63			
Left they should say, He's risen up agen, When they have stolen him: and that (at last)	64			
Far worse will pester us, than what is past.  Well, go (said he) you can but ask and have;  Use all the means ye can, to keep the Grave.	65			
So they fecur'd it, not with men alone; But fet the Publick Seal upon the flone.	66			
hit .				
			-	
CHAP.				
	1			

r

## Mas-Mar. Luke Job. Ch.7. Christ's Refurrettion. He appears to,&c.

## CHAP. 7. 5. 1.

			- 1		
	16		,	20 I	THose women (in pursuit of their intent
10 1	10	1-7	1		I'embalm the Lord) the Sunday light prevent.
		.I			But e'er they were arrived at the place,
		1			The Sun begun to shew his golden face.
					Who shall remove (said they) this massy stone?
		1			And when they look'd, already that was gone.
	1 '	1	•		For (with an Earth quake) had an Angel done it,
2		ı			And [as the watchmen faid] he fate upon it.
		1			His cloaths and looks the lightning did refemble;
3		1			Like apfen leaves he made the keepers tremble.
4	1	1			And in a deadly fright (poor men) they run,
11		1			To make the Jews acquainted what was done.
-12		1			The chief Priests brib'd them well, and bad them fay,
		1			That while they flept, some stole the Corps away.
13		1			They gave consent for coyn; and that report
14		1			Currently went among the common fort.
. 15	1	1			2. The women therefore entred into the tomb,
			3		And there found nothing but an empty room.
		1			Then ran they back to Peter and to John,
		1			And faid, the body of the Lord is gone;
	1	1		-	But where he's laid we know not. So those two
		1		3	Went out [with them] to fee if that were true.
	1		12		Peter and John ran both [i'th' fields] together,
		1	12	7	But John (ou: ftripping him) came foremolt thither;
	1	1			And faw the linen cloaths. Then Peter came,
	1				And (entring in) took notice of the fame;
		1			And faw the cloth wherewith his head was ty'd,
	1	1			Not with the reft, but by it felf afide.
		1		_ ~	Then John went in, and faid, the case is plain :
-		1			(Not knowing how the Lord should rise again.)
	1				3. So thefe return'd (with wonder) to the town :
	1			-	But there went Mary weeping up and down.
	1		A	11	And entring in again, two Angels there
		ľ	7		At head and feet (where Chrift had lain) appear.
					They askt her why she wept. And May faid,
	1			- 3	Because I know not where my Lord is laid.
5		6	5		Woman (faid they) take courage; for your Lord
		1	6	. 1	Is ris'n again, according to his word;

As

C

Ar Br In

Je He (I II M

An To

An Th So

Th But Or

S. To

Wa The Jeft Wh Art

Tha Wh. Tha We From And Out

And Sayi And So f Yet

Ch. 7. To Cleophas and bis fellow.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Job.
As (ye remember) he had often faid :	18 6	-	14 7	
And feek ye not the quick among the dead.				
But go, tell Peter and the rest, that He	7	16 9	8	
Intends to meet hem all in Galilee.				
4. And as they turn'd them tow'rd Jerufalem,	8	8		20 14
Jesus incognito appear dto them.				
He askt her what the ail'd. She answer'd, Sir			1	15
(I do suppose thou art the Gardiner)				1
If thou removed'st Jesus, shew him me; I 'll put him where he may not trouble thee.				1 1
Mary! (faid he) all hail. At that fame word	9	1 ,		1
Mary cry'd out, Rabboni ('tis my Lord :)	,	1 3	1	16
And (with the reft) fell down before his feet,				1
To render him that honour as was meet.	1		1	1 1
I'embrace me now (faid Jefus) do not flay,	1			17
There's time enough before I go away;	1			1 -7
But go and tell my Brethten what ye fee,	10	1		
And that I'll meet them all in Galilee :	1	1		
That to my God and Father as I go,	1			1 1
So to their God and Father, let them know.	1		1	1 1
Then full of fear and joy they ran, to bring	1	1	9	18
Those pensive Souls the news of ev'ry thing.	1		10	
But they believ'd they were but idle fant'lies,	1	1	1 11	1
Or rambling feminine extravagancies,	1	١.		1 1
5. That afternoon there travel'd two of them	1	1		
Towr'd Emmaus (which from Jerusalem			1.	
Was fix or feaven miles) and talk'd about	1	1	19	
Those very passages that now fell out.	1	1	10	
Jefus (unknown) o're took them, and would know,	1	1	17	
What they discours'd about, and fighed so.  Art thou the only man (laid Cleophas)	1	1	1 "	1 1
That knowest not what lately came to pass?		1	19	. 1
What's that ? faid he. How Jefus (they reply'd)	1		20	
That mighty Prophet hath been crucify'd.				1 1
We thought it had been He that should have broke	1	1	2	1
From Ifrae's neck the heavy Roman yoke.		1 .		
And (more than this) three days hath he been dead.	1	1	2.1	1
Our women also made's astonished.	1	1	1	1 1
For having been this morning at the tomb,		1	. 2	3]
And finding not his body there, they come,	1	1		1
Saying that Angels did appear most plain,			3	4
And told them that he was alive again.		1	1 -	.
So some of us that faw the corps was gone,	1	-	2	1
Yet faw not him, [and Angels met they none.]				1

.

3

As

[Mat.]	Mar.	Luk. Fol	To the Disciples met together :	Ch. 7.
	146 13	2416 27 28 29 30 31	What fools are ye (faid he, how flow of he To credit what the Prophets did impart! For ought not Chrift to fuffer first all this, And enter then within his glorious bliss? Beginning then at Mosts, he explain d. All that the Word (concerning him) conto 6. When they arrived whither they were be He made as if he farther would have went. But they constrain d him, saying, Night is Abide with us: and so he tarry d there. And as they went to eat, he took the bread And (having given thanks) distributed. Then were their eyes unseal d, and from the While he was preaching to us by the way? 7. So rifing up, to the Colledge straight the Intending to declare this strange event. They found them cloister'd up for fear o'th And e'er they could relate, received news How that the Lord was rifen, and had been said and how the Lord in breaking bread was and how the Lord in breaking bread was	near,
1.2.3.		42 43 44 45 46 47 48	And there he are before them [in a difh] Part of an hony-comb and broyled fish. These things I spake (said he) before I dy These things are done, because they're pr You understand it now, sure now 'tis plain Christ ought to suffer thus, and rise again. This you must testify; and here begin To preach repentance first and pard'n of si I shough Jesus Name) to all men. And a Receive my peace, my peace with you rem	d: ophecy'd.

THE SHARE CTY AVETTAL TAA SASAD

Ch.7. To Thomas with them : To Peter, &c.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk-	Fob.
As I was fent, fo fend I you; bequeathing		1		1012
My Spirit unto you by this my breathing. Or loose, or bind offenses in my name;			- 1	23
And heav'n remits or elfe retains the fame.  8. But Thomas now (call'd alfo Didymus)			- 1	24
Was absent, when the Lord appeared thus.		1	1	-
I'll not believe 't (laid Thomas, when they told him) I'll not believe 't, till I my felf behold him;				25
Uatil I feel the wounds he did receive				
Both from the spear and nails, I'll not believe.				
Now Thomas on the next Lords day was there,	- 1			26
And then did Jefus first again appear,				
When all the doors were bolted (as before.)  My peace (faid he) be with you ever more.				
Bring now thy finger (Thowas) and draw near,				27
Feel thou the wounds were made by nails and spear,				
And be not faithlefs. Thomas then cry'd our,				28
My Lord and God! [no longer do I doubt.]  Ah Thomas! (faid the Lord) but bleft is he,		1		19
That shall believe, although he doth not see.		1		/
9. His third more publick apparition was				2I I4
Hard by the waters of Tiberias.	1			. 1
Peter (and half a dozen more) had fought All night for fish, but not a fish had caught.			-	3
Next morning Jefus flood upon the Land;			-	4
But who it was, they did not understand.		1		
Children (faid He) what vict'les have ye caught:	1			7
They answer'd, none. Then try another draught, You 'I find (said Jesus) on the right hand fide.	1			6
And when they cast, his words were verify'd				
With such a shoal, they could not pull them our.	1			
Peter (faid John) 'tis Jefus out of doubt.		1		7
Then Peter girt his coat about his wafte, And into th' Sea he cast himself for haste.			1	
The other follow'd in the Ship, and handed	1			8
The net along (for quickly were they landed)				
And (to their great altonishment) they spy'd	1 :			9
A fire with fift upon 't, and bread befide.  Bring fome (faid Jelus) of your new-caught flore.				10
So Peter went and drew them quite a shore.	1			
An hundred fifty three great Fish : and yet,				11
So great, fo many never brake the net.	1	1		12
And when he bade them come and dine, not one Durft ask him who he was; as being known.	1	1	1	
Then				

à

·J.

As

FITT

1

Ch. 7. Takes his leave. His Ascension.	Mat.	Mar.	Luk.	Job.
All that I bad you do, to them commend:	28 20			1
Lo, I am with you, even to the end. No less than life or death eternal must	1			
Depend on their believing or diffrust.		1616		
They shall work miracles, who [first] believe;			. 1	
The gift of languages shall they receive.		17		
By my affiftance and authority		18		
They shall rebuke the forest malady.	1	10		
They shall can Devils out, take serpents up,		19		
And get no harm by any deadly cup.		''		
(And when the Lord was glorify'd, they wrought		20		
Thefe very fight, to flablish what they taught.)				
11. New June Fames the Lord appear'd (faith Paul:)	21			
And finally to his Apostles all.	97		14 49	
For then (upon the fortieth day) with them	Cor.15. 7		Alls-	
He being affembled at Jerufalen,	2		1 3	ret.
The great and glorious mysteries explain'd, Who he had boy Kingdom appertain'd:				
And further charged them also not to leave			4	
Jera ales, until they should receive				
The troms d laptifm of the Holy Ghoft;			,	
And that within ten days (he faid) at moft.				
Lord, wilt thou then (faid they) again reftore			6	
The Kingdom unto Itrael, as before?				.
Tis not for you (faid he) to understand			7	
The times 1 derved in the Fathers hand.		- 1	-	
When y' are endu'd with power from on high,			8	
Then what y' have heard and feen, that teftify;		i		
Not only in Judea, but rehearse		-		
These joyful tydings though the universe.				
12. Then Jesus led them forth to Oliver,			9	
Hard by the place where Bethany was fet, And (lifting up his hands to blefs them there)				-
Ascended through the Angel-crowded air.				
At last the Clouds (those curtains of the skies)				
His body hadow'd from their greedy eyes.				
And as they still looks after him, they fpy'd			10	
I'wo men in white apparel by their fide.				
What means (faid they) this wondering? what means			11	
This gazing up to heav'n, ye Nazarenes?				
This Jesus, hom ye view so took away,	1.			
Shall fo ret. rn to you another day.				Rev.
So come Lord Jesus, make no longer stay				12 10
Oh come Lord Jesus, quickly come away.	,	1	-	
Amin and Amin.				